



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

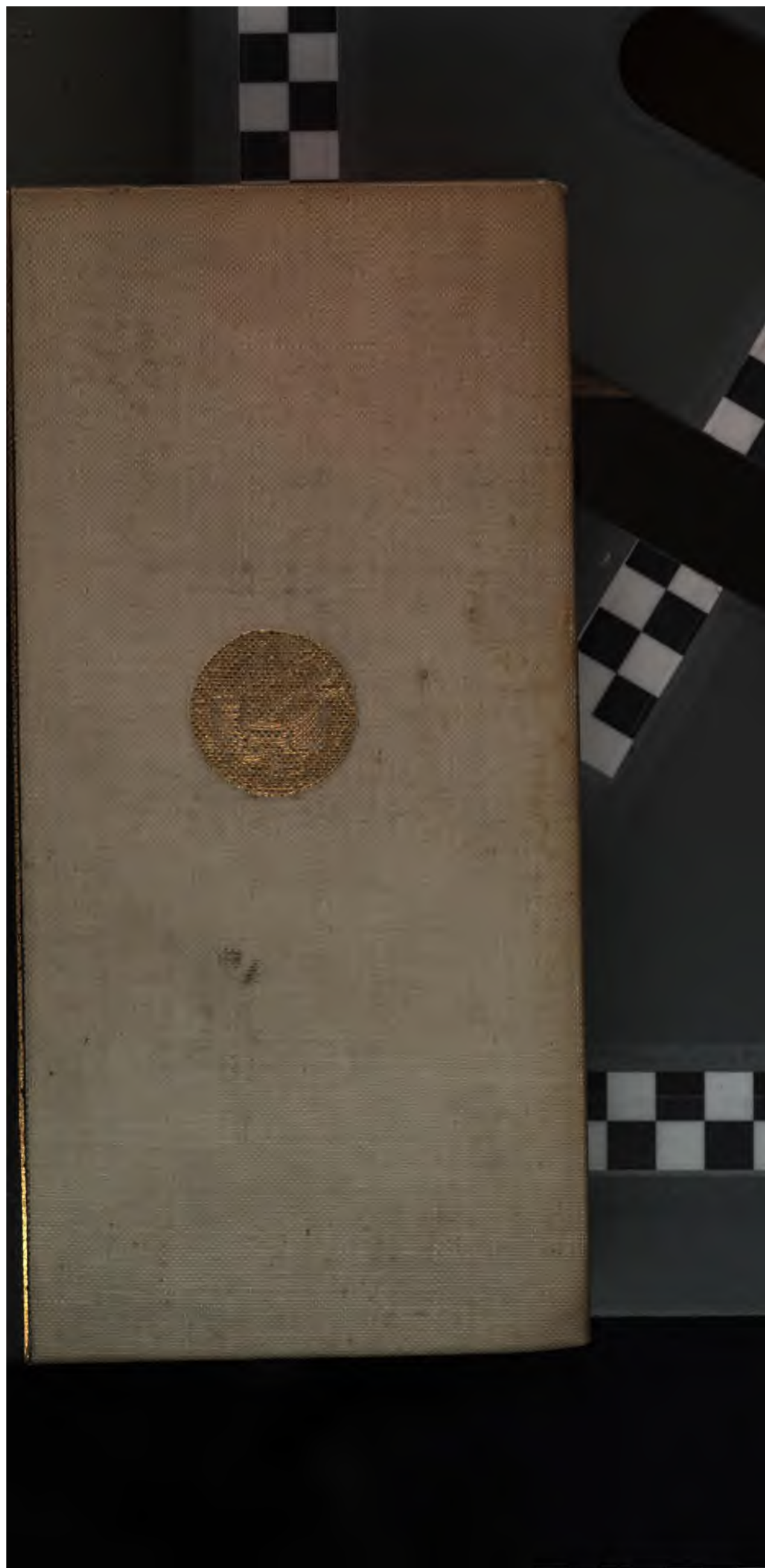
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



CONSERVATION TREATMENT

ATIONS

ARDS SOCIETY

VIII.

ACCOUNTS AND

ENTORIES

PUBLICATIONS
OF THE
NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY
VOL. VIII.

NAVAL ACCOUNTS AND
INVENTORIES

Naval Accounts and Inventories

OF THE REIGN OF HENRY VII

1485-8 AND 1495-7

EDITED BY

M. OPPENHEIM



PRINTED FOR THE NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

MDCCCXCVI

УДАЯЛИ ОБОИМАТЪ

155459

THE COUNCIL
OF THE
NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

1896-7

PATRONS

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE DUKE OF SAXE-COBURG AND GOTHA,
K.G., K.T., &c.

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE DUKE OF YORK, K.G., &c.

PRESIDENT

EARL SPENCER, K.G.

VICE-PRESIDENTS

ADMIRAL SIR R. V. HAMILTON,
G.C.B.

MARQUIS OF LOTHIAN, K.T.

SIR CLEMENTS R. MARKHAM,
K.C.B., F.R.S.

EARL OF NORTHBROOK, G.C.S.I.

COUNCILLORS

LIEUT.-COL. EUSTACE BALFOUR.

REAR-ADMIRAL SIR FREDERICK
BEDFORD, K.C.B.

HON. T. A. BRASSEY.

OSCAR BROWNING.

PROFESSOR MONTAGU BURROWS.

J. AUSTEN CHAMBERLAIN, M.P.

LIEUT.-GEN. SIR A. CLARKE,
G.C.M.G.

LIEUT.-COL. SIR GEORGE CLARKE,
K.C.M.G., F.R.S.

VICE-ADMIRAL COLOMB.

LIEUT.-COL. L. EDYE.

ADMIRAL SIR EDWARD FAN-
SHAW, G.C.B.

J. R. DASENT, C.B.

DR. FRANCIS ELGAR, F.R.S.

CAPT. H. H. GRENFELL, R.N.

SIDNEY LEE.

SIR ALFRED C. LYALL, K.C.B.

REAR-ADML. A. H. MARKHAM.

HON. SIR R. MEADE, K.C.B.

COMM. C. N. ROBINSON, R.N.

B. F. STEVENS.

J. R. THURSFIELD.

H. SEYMOUR TROWER.

REAR-ADMIRAL WHARTON, C.B.,
F.R.S.

CAPTAIN S. EARDLEY WILMOT,
R.N.

SECRETARY

PROFESSOR J. K. LAUGHTON, King's College, London, W.C.

TREASURER

H. F. R. YORKE, Admiralty, S.W.

The COUNCIL of the NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY wish it to be distinctly understood that they are not answerable for any opinions or observations that may appear in the Society's publications. For these the responsibility rests entirely with the Editors of the several works.



INTRODUCTION

THE two manuscripts here printed are known among the State Papers as Chapter House Book, Vol. vii., and Augmentation Office Book, No. 316, being so called from their original places of deposit, the one in the Chapter House at Westminster, and the other in the office of the Court of Augmentation of the King's Revenue. They belong to the class, of which too few remain, of 'fair copies,' for official use and reference, of the various expenses under several heads for one or more years. Although not the earliest known in point of time they are the first written in English, and are much fuller and more detailed than any previous accounts of the kind.

The subjects contained in the two volumes are not purely naval, but also include certain matters of shipping and transport which presumably came under the superintendence of the Clerk of the Ships as part of the business of his post. The Chapter House Book deals with the money received between 1485-8 by Thomas Roger, then Clerk of the Ships, and his disbursements for the equipment

of ships, their safe keeping in harbour, the payments for hired vessels, the administrative expenses of the office, and inventories of ships' tackle and gear. In the same volume, with no break except the heading on p. 82, is the account of the field train, ammunition, and ordnance stores generally, shipped to the north in 1497 for the use of the army, acting under the command of the Earl of Surrey, against James IV. of Scotland. It has been decided to print it, although possibly it has no connection with naval matters; on the other hand it may appear in its position in the volume because the Clerk of the Ships was responsible for the details of transport. The Augmentation Office Book contains the accounts of Robert Brygandyne, then the newly appointed Clerk of the Ships, from May 1495 until December 1497. During this period a total sum of £2,061. 18s. 7d. was expended on the construction of a dry dock at Portsmouth (pp. 143-60), fitting the Sovereign for a trading voyage to the Levant (pp. 161-218), preparing the Regent for service on the Scotch coast in 1497 (pp. 218-52), other matters relating to the Regent (pp. 253-90), and the cost of building the Sweepstake and Mary Fortune (pp. 290-337). The volume also contains various inventories of the stores belonging to, or bought for, these ships, and for hired merchantmen acting with the men-of-war.

By some inquirers Henry VII. has been regarded as the founder of the modern royal navy, but, although he prepared the way for the gigantic stride forward made in the next reign, there is no evidence that his naval policy was more than that of a

provident and careful monarch, desirous of the commercial success of his subjects, and aware of the necessity for a Crown navy as a nucleus for fleets made up of armed merchantmen. There was no necessity for a great navy. Occupied in consolidating his position, and averse to wars of adventure, Henry had no need of the fleets his predecessors had required for their wars with France, and that were enforced on his son by a system of interference in European politics. Yet there are facts that distinguish his reign from those of his predecessors. To have built the largest man-of-war yet owned by the Crown, to have founded Portsmouth dockyard, and to have inaugurated the bounty system, mark a policy which, so far as the last two circumstances were concerned, was based on a different principle from anything that had before existed. Earlier kings had been content with a navy which was powerful enough for their needs at the moment. It was Henry's aim to form a reserve on which a navy could be built up and which would be co-extensive with the whole maritime strength of the kingdom.

The royal navy had practically ceased to exist with Henry V. That sovereign had increased it to an unprecedented strength, for, at one time, it included at least thirty-eight vessels, some of them ranging from 400 to 600 tons. At his death there were some thirty-three or thirty-four, but one of the first acts of the Council of Regency was to order the sale of the navy. The history of the thirteenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth centuries shows that there was not only no continuity of naval policy, but that

the navy was regarded mainly as a subsidiary arm, useful for transport, or to clear the way for military transport, but with no value as a weapon in itself, capable of obtaining decisive results. Its operations were always fragmentary. Fleets were sent out to attack other fleets, and, with a victory, their work was ended ; there was never any consecutive and continuous action based on a knowledge of the effect of the command of the sea. Yet even then the lesson might have been learnt from the historians of the ancient world. Henry V., as a consequence of his French wars, owed money on all sides when he died, and it was many years before these debts were all cleared—if some of them were ever paid at all. A very large portion of his expenditure was due to a naval policy that had created a royal fleet on a larger scale than had been known hitherto ; and the results to the Exchequer may have struck the Council with dismay in an age when knights and archers were regarded as the only reliable military units. Whether the Council of Regency was moved by motives of economy, the fact that both shores of the Channel were under English rule, or a deliberate intention to adopt a new plan, the result was that by 1430 the navy was represented by two or three dismantled hulks only. But the alternative system they affected was, in the long run, even more expensive than the maintenance of a Crown force. Just as military adventurers undertook for a certain sum to raise a band of men-at-arms and archers for service in France, so others engaged to serve at sea with a specified number of ships and men for a given time.

They usually obtained a part payment in advance, and there is every reason to believe that the undertakings were seldom strictly carried out, either in respect of the length of time or the armed strength promised. The chartering of armed merchantmen suitable for warfare, the recruiting of soldiers and sailors, their equipment and victualling, were all left in the hands of the persons who had entered into these indentures. There is no evidence that the Crown exercised any supervision through its own officials, and it was obviously to the interest of the contractors to give as little as might be for the money they received. Although the results were not satisfactory this method remained in use throughout the reign of Henry VI.; the poverty of the Crown prevented the reconstitution of the royal navy, even if the desire existed to re-create it. Every session of Parliament was signalised, however, by complaints about the losses incurred through piracy, which the guard of the seas, such as it was, was quite unable to master.

Edward IV. again established a permanent force, and bought vessels at various times throughout his reign. Of the ships mentioned in the Chapter House Book, the *Grace Dieu*, the *Mary of the Tower*, and the *Martin Garsia*, were purchases made by him, the *Governor* by Richard III., and were all four obtained by Henry with the crown. The fact that all Edward's ships were purchases suggests that there were no government establishments capable of building. But in 1473 and in 1483 there are references to the building or rebuilding of the *Grace Dieu* and *Mary Ashe*, although there is

nothing to inform us whether the work was done by the Crown or a subject. Henry V. built ships at Southampton, Deptford, and doubtless elsewhere, probably on his own land, and certainly with his own workmen. At Southampton he had a storehouse and a forge for the service of the ships lying in Southampton Water and the river Hamble. The buildings and tools at Southampton were sold with the navy and, with the exception of a repository in the Tower appropriated down to 1450 to the storage of sails, anchors, &c., belonging to ships which had ceased to exist, there was, for more than half a century, no government establishment of any sort. There was nothing exceptional in the fact of Henry V. possessing these essentials to administration. Nearly all his predecessors had owned similar yards or buildings, and the singularity lies in the fact that, after some centuries of experience, it should have been considered possible to discard a royal navy as useless or unnecessary. The circumstance throws considerable light on the confusion of thought and action characterising the reign of Henry VI.

In the same way as the fleet was renewed by Edward IV., so he reinstituted the administration, which had also been allowed to drop out of existence. Administration, however, with all it connotes to the modern reader, is perhaps too dignified a word to apply to the governmental mechanism used in the management of the navy. For centuries the Admiralty had simply consisted of an officer known as the Keeper and Governor of the King's Ships, or, later, as the Clerk of the Ships, acting under the

instructions of the King or of the King's council. Sometimes, when there was much work in hand, he was assisted by other persons, but he alone acted under Letters Patent and held official rank ; doubtless he had servants and subordinates although they never come into notice. The references, indeed, to the Clerk or Keeper himself are not frequent, and it would almost appear as though in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries his charge related mainly to the care of the King's ships in time of peace. The admirals in command of fleets at sea appear to have undertaken the necessary administrative responsibilities as well as their more especial military ones.

The earliest of the Keepers known is William of Wrotham, afterwards Archdeacon of Taunton, in the reign of John. It is extremely improbable that the post was first instituted by John, although he may have enlarged the powers of its holder and given him higher rank in the official hierarchy. Although William of Wrotham is the first Keeper of whom we have knowledge, it is likely that he had predecessors, and that their office was a copy or a modification of a similar one held by servants of the Norman dukes even before the Conquest. That it was so often a domestic office, held by members of the royal household, seems to point to an antiquity coeval with other posts connected with the person or possessions of the monarch.

William of Wrotham was not the only cleric who held the appointment of Keeper, but socially he was perhaps of a higher rank than any of his clerical or lay successors. From the reign of John until the formation of the Navy Board by Henry VIII., when

the Clerk of the Ships became merely a subordinate official, the post was never once held by any man of mark in naval or political history. During the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries the Clerks were persons who either held minor appointments in the royal household, or successful merchants pecuniarily able to assist the Crown. The reign of Henry V. was one in which this tendency became strongly marked. During the earlier years of his reign the Keeper was William Catton, who had held the control under Henry IV., while also, as bailiff, representing the Crown at Winchilsea. Either the work was too heavy for Catton alone, or some one with money was required as a coadjutor, probably the latter. William Soper, a wealthy merchant of Southampton, was, during Catton's term of office, executing the same functions as the Keeper, so far as building and repairing men-of-war were concerned. A third person, Robert Berd, superintended the construction of the *Grace Dieu*, the finest ship yet built for the Crown. With what friction this triple arrangement must have worked we can imagine without material evidence. From 1420, Soper, twice mayor of Southampton and several times one of its representatives in parliament, became sole Keeper, and the Crown was certainly indebted to him financially down to 1430. He resigned in 1442, the destruction of the navy having left him no functions, and—it is not perhaps uncharitable to suppose—offering no opportunities for commissions and perquisites. For the next ten years Richard Clyvedon, a 'yeoman of the Crown' (p. 28, note), and belonging to the household, held the office. Beyond

a few trifling payments connected with administration, there is no indication of his interference in naval matters, and his appointment was meant more perhaps as a mark of favour than on account of any use that could be made of his services, seeing that the nobles and others who undertook to keep the seas would naturally prefer the assistance of their own servants and confidants.

If there was any Clerk of the Ships between 1452 and 1480 he has left no sign of his existence. In 1465 there is a solitary reference to Piers Bowman as 'Clerk of our Shippes'; his name is not to be found on the Patent Roll, nor among the Exchequer Warrants as in receipt of a salary, and it was probably only a temporary and local appointment. In the same year a payment of 157*l.* 5*s.* was made to Richard ffelawe of Ipswich, for repairing and 'keeping our ship' the Margaret; and there are other entries showing that money for repairing ships, and pressing, paying, and victualling men, was frequently paid over for distribution to captains, pursers, or even to persons apparently unconnected with naval affairs. In 1480 the Thomas Roger of the first section of this volume was nominated by Letters Patent of December 12. The determining cause of Roger's appointment was, possibly, the preparations for an invasion of Scotland which were being made throughout the winter of 1480-1. The actual invasion, under the Duke of Gloucester, did not occur until 1482, and the amount of service done by the fleet is not known, but naval necessities in the way of ships, stores, and men, were being obtained on a sufficiently large scale, in 1481, to

magister who holds the commission of an official and responsible office. As in the patent received here (pp. 3, 5) Roger was granted one shilling a day for himself and expenses a day for a clerk, but had only two shillings a day for travelling expenses when riding abroad on the King's business, instead of the three shillings allowed by the later patent of 1486. There are occasional references during the reign of Edward IV. to payments made to and by Roger in the exercise of his office, but money is issued from the Exchequer just as frequently to stewards, pursers, and others, for purposes such as wages, victualling, and the purchase of stores, that might be presumed to come especially within Roger's duties. The next patent to that of 1480, a pardon for all transgressions and offences, was obtained from Richard III., and he is therein described as a citizen and fishmonger of London, and as late purser of the late King's ship called the Antony. This was followed by another patent in 1485, also from Richard, appointing him and Thomas Gale as Clerks, with reversion to the longest liver. Gale was Customer of Exeter, but does not appear to have exercised his naval office; the form of double appointment, frequent enough afterwards, is the first of the kind known to the writer. The accession of Henry VII. compelled Roger to obtain a further pardon dated November 14, 1485, and this was followed by the patent here printed of February 21, 1486, reappointing him Clerk of the Ships. To have kept his place under such difficult and changing conditions, and such suspicious rulers as Richard III. and Henry VII., he must have been a man of some ad-

dress and regarded as either exceptionally competent, or desirable on account of the financial assistance he was able to give the government. The latter is very likely the real explanation, as, when he died, he was seised of the manors of Runbaldeswyk (Rumbalswick) and Holyngardyn in Sussex; of Westyngton in Hertfordshire, and half of the advowson of Eyott in the parish of Welwyn. In Staffordshire he possessed nothing at his decease, but apparently had owned land formerly in that county. It is curious that while his wife names February 25, 1488, as the date of his death (p. 6), the Escheators' Inquisitions of both Sussex and Staffordshire give January 19. His property was left in trust for his daughter Elizabeth, aged twelve years, but already married to William Essex.

Roger was succeeded by William Comersall, or Combresale, who is only incidentally mentioned in this volume. In 1478, however, Combresale had been master of a royal ship, the Trinity, and may have been chosen for his practical knowledge. But there is some reason to suppose, from the condition of the ships when Brygandyne succeeded him and from the phrasing used on pp. 135, 138, 278, that Combresale's term ended not by death but by dismissal. The grants of these appointments were for life, but there could have been no difficulty in getting rid of an undesirable holder.

Robert Brygandyne, a yeoman of the Crown, took up the work from May 1, 1495 (p. 138), although his patent is dated May 19. He remained in office until at least 1523, and the intervening years of the two Henries cover a transitional period

of the change from the mediæval to the beginnings of the modern navy, in which he played a part, and possibly an important one. Brygandyne probably belonged to a family that had been settled at Wachenden, in Kent, since at least the reign of Henry IV., and was socially therefore of a higher rank than his predecessors since Clyvedon. He was not, however, of gentle blood. The name does not occur in a list of the 'gentils of Kent,' of the time of Henry VII., given in a Cottonian MS. ; but a Richard Brikenden, described as a yeoman, was assessed at five marks for a subsidy collected in 1542. As other yeomen in the same list were rated as high as 20*l.*, it may be assumed that the original family stock held no very high place, in a worldly sense, among their class. From the entry on p. 323, of a payment to Alice Brygandyne for the hire of ground at Smalhithe on which the Mary Fortune was built, we may infer that some member of the family, perhaps his wife, was a landowner there. Robert Brygandyne was doubtless well known to, and liked by, Henry, as in 1490 he had been given an annuity of 10*l.* for life, and, in the same year, allowed to purchase a lease for seven years of the subsidies on cloth sold in Kent, and half the forfeitures on those insufficiently sealed. For this he paid 20*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* a year. During the remainder of the reign of Henry VII. Brygandyne alone had charge of naval matters ; and although, under Henry VIII., there were others occupied in administrative work with him, he still retained the foremost position. Either because Henry felt an actual interest in the navy, or from constitutional distrust, he seems to have himself

interfered in details. His interview with Brygandyne on 1 May, 1495 (p. 138), may be referred to the circumstance of a new appointment; but that of the following 6 June (p. 254) and the expenses incurred by Richard Symondes, in twice riding between Southampton and London to see the King about the Grace Dieu (p. 21), point to different motives.

Two other influential officials, several times mentioned in the following pages, Sir Richard Guldeford and Sir Reginald Bray, require brief notice since they were severally intrusted with the construction of the two largest ships of the reign; and Bray was possibly the designer of Portsmouth dock. Sir Richard Guldeford, or Guildford, is referred to in these papers as acting in various capacities, but he is first spoken of as receiving the *Martin Garsia*, which had only remained four days in Roger's hands, as a gift from the King (pp. 67, 70). Not improbably the *Martin Garsia* became the *Mary Guldeford* (p. 28), which ship belonged to Sir Richard, and makes her appearance in the Tellers' Rolls as a hired vessel in 1486. The gift is an indication of the favour and friendship with which Henry seems to have regarded this gentleman until his death in 1506. Richard was the son of Sir John Guldeford, of Hempsted, in Kent, and of his wife Alice Waller, daughter of the Kentish squire, to whom the Duke of Orleans yielded his sword on the field of Agincourt. The father, Sir John, had been comptroller of the household to Edward IV., and both he and his son joined in Buckingham's rising and were attainted when it failed. Richard fled to Brittany, returned with Henry, and was

knighted on landing at Milford Haven. From that time he was the recipient of a series of favours from the King. Of the more important benefits conferred upon him, were a chamberlainship of the Exchequer in 1485, the mastership of the ordnance in 1486, and the membership of the Privy Council. He was made a knight baronet in 1496, later, comptroller of the household, and, in 1500, a knight of the Garter. He received an annuity, several grants of money, and the Crown manor of Higham, which included the royal dues payable by the inhabitants of Winchilsea. It will be seen, therefore, that he stood high in the estimation of the sovereign, and, although his work lay mainly outside naval affairs, his connection with the Regent, to be presently noticed, renders his personality of some interest to us.

Sir Reginald Bray, who, as Treasurer at War, paid over much money to Robert Brygandyne (pp. 138-9), came into favour through being attached to the household of Margaret, Countess of Richmond, the King's mother. Like Guldeford he became a Privy Councillor and knight of the Garter, and received many material indications of the King's friendship. He is best remembered by antiquarians of this generation as the architect of St. George's Chapel at Windsor, and of Henry VII.'s Chapel at Westminster. So far as is known, his only association with naval business lay in his supervision of the construction of the Sovereign, and, possibly, of the dock at Portsmouth. It may be surmised that both Guldeford and Bray were respectively intrusted with the Regent and Sovereign as a cheap mark o'

favour, which would enable them to reap certain perquisites without expense to the King.

We do not know what projects for the future occupied Henry when in exile, but, judging from his proceedings shortly after his accession, the strength of foreign shipping must have fixed itself in his mind as a thing to be remembered. Although the names of many other royal ships can be traced under Edward IV. and Richard III., only the Mary of the Tower, the Grace Dieu, the Governor, and the Martin Garsia, appear in Roger's accounts, made up for nearly two and a half years, as belonging to the Crown. Of these the Martin Garsia was given to Sir Richard Guldeford (p. 70), the Governor given or sold to Ralph Astry, and Thos. Grafton in 1486 (p. 74), and the Grace Dieu handed over to Sir Reginald Bray to be broken up and the materials used towards a new ship, the Sovereign (p. 47). Under date 15 April, 1487, an Exchequer warrant directs the Treasurer to pay Sir Richard Guldeford the money necessary for the building of a ship 'in the county of Kent of 600 tons, of which he has the oversight, like unto the Columbe of France.' From entries in the Tellers' Rolls, this vessel can be ascertained to be the Regent, and to have been built at Reding Creek, near Smalhithe, on the river Rother, which was then a tidal and shipbuilding port. No information can now be obtained about the Columbe, which seems to have so strongly impressed Henry. It appears rather strange that the penurious and unostentatious King should have deliberately expended the money necessary for such a large vessel when, if the navy required strengthen-

ing, an equivalent number of small ones would have been much more useful. The total cost of the Regent cannot now be known, but all payments were made to Sir Richard Guldeford, the Clerk of the Ships having, apparently, nothing to do with her. Even when she was prepared for sea, from July 12, 1490, it was Guldeford who received the money and paid all the expenses connected with the preparation. Although Brygandyne commenced his duties from 1 May, 1495, the Regent did not come into his charge until 6 June, and then only by Henry's direct order (p. 254). There is hardly enough evidence to support any positive conclusion, but a comparison of the entries, relating to naval matters, in these and other MSS., leads to the inference that at this time men-of-war did not come under the control of the Clerk of the Ships unless they required repair; and that the Clerk's functions were almost entirely confined to the purchase of stores and payment of workmen.

While the Regent was on the stocks the construction of the Sovereign was being proceeded with, under the care of Sir Reginald Bray, and she was at Southampton in August 1488, when Henry was on board. Although Bray had the responsibility, and doubtless the profits, the accounts were kept by Henry Palmer, an exchequer clerk, Roger's widow disclaiming all liability for her late husband (p. 34). The tonnage of these two vessels is unknown, but the Regent was probably the largest vessel yet built for the Crown. She carried 225 serpentines (p. 274), but their distribution is not given, and, in view of the customary solidity of

construction, their fire could have been of no effect whatever against a ship's sides. Their main purpose must have been to destroy an enemy's sails and rigging, and to sweep his decks. In the *Sovereign*, which, if smaller, was doubtless of the same type, their position is more precisely indicated (pp. 194, 195); and she seems to have been armed with 141 serpentes (pp. 216, 217) on two decks in the forecastle, and two in the summer castle (p. 176, note), in the waist, and in a poop royal or topgallant poop. There was no lower deck, at any rate as a gun-deck; all the armament of the *Regent* and *Sovereign* was carried in the waist and on the decks of the summer castle and poop. These vessels must therefore have lain low in the water to enable them to carry their top-hammer. Notwithstanding the number of guns, the *Sovereign*, when ready for a Mediterranean voyage, seems only to have had five barrels of gunpowder, four hundred 'pellettes' of lead, and two hundred 'dyce' of iron (p. 195); the chief reliance was still placed on the two hundred bows and eight hundred sheaves of arrows she carried. The *Regent*, when sent on service in 1497, was better furnished. Besides two hundred bows and four hundred sheaves of arrows, she was supplied with a last of gunpowder, three cwt. of 'dyce,' nine and a half cwt. of lead, doubtless for shot, and three thousand 'tampyons' (pp. 339, 340).

The *Regent* appears to have had a foremast and fore top-mast; a main-mast, main top-mast, and a main top-gallant mast (pp. 256, 269, 278); main mizen and bonaventure mizen-masts without top-masts, and a sprit sail on the bowsprit. The

top-masts and top-gallant masts were separate spars (p. 278), although they were fixed in position and not meant to be raised or lowered. With one possible exception each mast had its corresponding yard; a sail is mentioned in connection with the main top-gallant mast, but no yard. The Sovereign is similarly fitted except that she has no main top-gallant mast. Both these vessels show an enormous advance in the number of masts and yards, and in their sail area, on the vessels of the beginning of the same century which possessed, at the most, two pole-masts carrying two sails. The fixed and running gear, however, although necessarily increased in quantity, shows little or no change in character from that of the preceding century.

The standards and streamers frequently mentioned were, if of the same kind as in a later account of 1501, the former of white linen cloth with red crosses of say (p. 14, note) on them; the latter also of linen cloth or say. It will be observed that such decoration as existed was obtained by means of flags and pavesses; with the exception of a gilt crown for the Regent, gilding and carving are entirely absent. Here, painting the Regent cost 13*l.* (p. 237), but in 1501 painting her and the Mary Fortune was done by contract for 2*l.* 19*s.* 10*d.*, a sum which does not imply an excessive outlay on material. Each vessel had three boats; a great boat which was fitted with masts and sails, cock-boat, and jolly-boat. The davits, so often specified, were both fixed and movable (pp. 192, 203); they were used for the anchors and for other purposes, but were

not applied to hoisting the boats inboard. For at least the next two centuries the great boat was towed astern, but in 1515 we find such entries as—

‘Bote tacles of stereborde syde with iv
 doble poles and viii single poles with xvj
 shyvers of brasse iiij
 Bote tacles of ladbord syde with iv
 doble poles etc. iiij’

which show that by that time one or both of the two smaller boats were hoisted to the ship.

There is no reason to suppose that the Regent and Sovereign represented any sudden move forward in construction and equipment. In point of size they may have been exceptional, but in other respects they could only have shown the results of three-quarters of a century of progress in naval science of which the intermediate steps are now unknown. It will be noticed that there is no reference to portholes, portlids, or any of the accessories of portholes, in the repairs of these two vessels. The portholes in the forecastles and summer castles were probably small circular openings, without any form of shutter.

In the supply of stores one marked change appears. Before, and down to, the first quarter of the fifteenth century the cordage had been mostly from Bridport, with an occasional purchase of Holland stuff. It is now almost entirely of Genoa or Normandy ‘making,’ with the exception of some bought at Lynn. In the next reign measures were taken to encourage the Bridport manufacture, which must have almost died out. Most of the timber

used was brought from the New Forest and Bere Forest, both within an easy distance of Portsmouth ; deals and cut timber, with other necessities, are seen to have been chiefly purchased at Southampton, Adrian Lokyer, ' berebruer ' of that town, being frequently paid for all sorts of supplies. Philip Lokyer, who was one of the Customers of Southampton (p. 244), also sold cables, &c. to the government, and was doubtless a relative of Adrian, and assisted him with his influence. Materials were also purchased in London, at Reding, Fareham, Poole, and other places, and in Portsmouth itself. In the reign of Henry VIII. nearly everything used at Portsmouth was, to an even greater extent, sent from London, so that the existence of the dock and the work it brought to the town, did not, after a time, stimulate local industry. With the exception of iron, and that only occasionally, bought by the town and worked up into nails, spikes, &c. at the royal forge, the administration prepared nothing itself, but purchased every article required for the ships. From the entries in relation to certain ships (pp. 206, 266, 307, 333) it appears, however, that cordage, after being bought, was used up for standing and running rigging on board the ships themselves ; whether the work was done by the seamen, shipkeepers, or riggers employed for the purpose, is not stated, but probably the former since there is no payment of wages under the latter heading. Fifty-two bolts of canvas were bought for the Sovereign and one hundred and one for the Regent. Whether this canvas was worked up into sails on board ship by the seamen, or done by persons employed ashore,

is not stated, but we know that for the *Mary Fortune* and *Sweepstake* the sails were made by Portsmouth tradesmen and workmen (pp. 299, 324). It will be noticed (p. 239) that the Regent rode by iron mooring chains in Portsmouth harbour; they must have shortly gone out of use, since cordage was used in the sixteenth century and iron chains were not reintroduced, as a new invention, until the reign of Charles I. From the account of stores in hand in October 1485, two months after Henry became king (p. 74), it will be seen that there was little in reserve beyond the equipment of the ships themselves. Supply was usually from hand to mouth, the warrants ordering payment for necessities almost always specifying the vessel for which they were intended.

The other two men-of-war in these papers, the *Sweepstake* and the *Mary Fortune*, were newly built during 1497, at a cost of 120*l.* 3*s.* 2*d.* and 110*l.* 17*s.* respectively. They were only small vessels, but had three lower masts, a main top-mast and a sprit sail on the bowsprit. No armament is inventoried, but they carried powder and shot, probably only for hand guns.

These four ships were the most important, and the most certainly known additions, made to the navy by Henry VII. during a reign of twenty-four years. His perception of the value and need of a marine for England must be gauged from a wider view of his measures than is to be obtained merely from the list of men-of-war built by his orders. The royal navy, although small, was large enough for any purely fighting work it was likely to be

called upon to perform under a king who had no projects of territorial aggrandisement. The suppression of piracy would have needed a much stronger force, but piracy was regarded as an ordinary sea risk, and fewer efforts were made to deal with it, at this date, than at either an earlier or later period. The ambitions of the French kings were now directed towards Italy, a quarter in which Henry was doubtless well content to see them expend their energies, and the employment of such French naval strength as existed was confined to the Mediterranean. Although the union of Brittany with the French Crown was fraught with menace, in that it vastly increased French maritime power, its potentialities were only of an apparently distant future. The troops sent to Brittany, and transported for the invasion of France in 1492, met with no resistance at sea, and the Channel could not have been, for the moment, more completely under English control had the navy been immeasurably stronger. The account of the force sent to Brittany, under Lord Willoughby, in 1490 does not fall within the years included in these MSS., but it is worth noticing that of eighteen fighting ships in commission only two, or at most three—the Regent, Sovereign, and King's Bark—belong to the Crown. It will be observed (pp. 25, 57, 170, 218) that Henry, like other English monarchs before and after him, let out the royal ships on hire to merchants. The custom may have commenced in the ability of the kings to accept a low rate and thus undersell private competitors. But probably the long voyages now undertaken to

Italy and the Levant were only possible for vessels of the size of the larger men-of-war, both on account of the risks of the sea and of human foes, and because a large stowage capacity was necessary if they were to pay as trading speculations; Henry may have had this last factor in his mind when he built vessels of such large tonnage as the *Regent* and *Sovereign*. Men-of-war were continually taken up by merchants until the greater number, and increased size, of English ships in the reign of Elizabeth rendered such aid unnecessary.

As a component part of the royal fleets the hired merchantmen were quite able to hold their own with any probable antagonist, and an interesting portion of Henry's domestic policy was the method he adopted to encourage the building of vessels suited to war or commerce. With the exception of a reward granted in 1449 to John Taverner, of Hull, in recognition of his enterprise in building a large ship, the *Grace Dieu*, there is no previous instance known of a bounty grant to shipbuilders. The system seems, however, to have been in use in Spain, and Henry may have seen it at work when in exile and attributed good results to the practice. At any rate, soon after obtaining the throne, he commenced giving a reward to builders of vessels which were suitable for warlike purposes as well as trade. The reward was paid by a warrant from the Exchequer, and although few of these warrants now exist, their issue in larger numbers may be inferred from the losses among the State Papers of this period known to have occurred. Later the reward became invariably five shillings

a ton, but during the reigns of both Henry VII. and Henry VIII. it does not appear to have been a fixed amount, but was usually less than five shillings. Besides helping commerce such a plan largely obviated the necessity for a strong royal navy, as the vessels belonging to private owners could always be seized by the exercise of the prerogative. It was perhaps quite as much to spare the Crown finances as to encourage shipbuilding that Henry tentatively adopted the system. During Elizabeth's reign the bounty was only paid on ships of 100 tons and upwards ; there is not sufficient evidence to enable us to decide whether there was any size limit in the preceding reigns. Through the first half of the sixteenth century the plan doubtless was advantageous ; but when, in the Elizabethan era, the enormous increase in shipping was chiefly attributed to it, the many other conditions tending towards that increase were forgotten. Probably just as great a growth would have been seen then had no bounty at all been paid.

For reasons doubtless conclusive to himself the King seems to have desired to build as few men-of-war as possible. He not only hired English and Spanish ships, but endeavoured sometimes to buy the latter against the will of the owners. In ordering payment for three hired Spaniards in 1486, he was careful to direct the settlement should be made in full and immediately in order that the owners should report favourably of him at home, 'without any parte deteyning or abbrygging so that they may have cause to make good reporte of oure deling with them in these parties.' In these accounts

we see (p. 78) that there were three Spaniards in pay, although it is quite impossible to suppose that there could have been any difficulty in obtaining the small number of English vessels required. The ships mentioned in the text were hired at the rate of two shillings a ton per month, but, by 1490, the owners of others were getting only one shilling a ton like their English compeers. Henry was less successful in buying Spanish ships. The stringent ordinances issued by Ferdinand and Isabella, forbidding the sale of Spanish owned vessels to a foreign power, were of a somewhat later date, but there were doubtless some regulations to the same effect already in force. In 1489 the King tried to buy the *John de Hoyo*, understanding by the report of Sir William Vampage, who had commanded her (p. 78), that 'the Spanish shypp last occupied by hym in oure service is good and ought to be bought.' But the owners did not want to sell, so that a board, consisting of two of the chief Spanish merchants in London and two English ones, was to be formed to appraise her value. There is, however, no trace in the records of a purchase having been effected. It is possible that the Regent and Sovereign were costly to build, and that Henry had come to the conclusion that it would be cheaper to buy than to build for himself. In that case Spanish ships would have been more akin to the man-of-war type, as then understood, both in size and appearance than were English ships. The other vessels occasionally mentioned in the MSS. are generally small transports and need no especial notice; but in 1487 there were hired merchantmen

in commission (pp. 28, 29), probably in connection with Simnel's imposture, and with the Lovel revolt which ended with the battle of Stoke on June 16, 1487.

15
Certain notes on the various guns carried on shipboard have been appended in the text, but a few remarks may be added here. According to Stow, cast-iron guns were first made in England in the reign of Henry VIII., but there is some reason to suppose that the true date is an earlier one. Certainly guns made of iron plates, hooped or banded together, were made here in much earlier times. In the middle ages the Weald of Sussex was the seat of the English iron industry, and archæological discoveries show that it had existed in that district during the Roman supremacy. The first cast-iron guns are said to have been made by Ralph Hogge, at Buxted, in 1543, and brass ordnance by John Owen in 1521. In at least one instance there is a payment, during this reign, to an Englishman for making heavy guns. In 1492 William Nele received large sums—in one case 45*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*—for only three curtowes (p. 84, note) made by him. The curtowe must have been too heavy a gun to have been constructed in the old way by hooping together plates of iron, and the price paid is too high for small pieces of that kind; if so, there must have been a home manufacture at an earlier period than is usually supposed. Moreover, there is some evidence that cast-iron guns were known in the South of Europe in the fourteenth century, in which case the knowledge must have travelled northwards, and a warlike country, such

as England was in the fifteenth century, could hardly have remained indifferent to such an improvement. When James IV. was preparing for the campaign which ended at Flodden, he took with him, out of Edinburgh Castle, seven great field-pieces, known as the Seven Sisters, and 'cast' by Robert Borthwick. If a Scotch gunfounder was casting cannon before 1513 it is difficult to believe that there were no English founders until 1543. Iron shot were also made in Sussex, and there are more entries relating to them than to guns. John Depeller, Robert Rowley, John Warner, and Robert Harrison, all Sussex founders, were employed at various times by the government. In 1490 there is a payment to the before-mentioned William Nele for the fabrication of iron shot 'called bowletts,' I think the earliest use of the word. There is no doubt, however, that if heavy guns were occasionally cast at home, the majority were obtained from abroad.

Gunpowder was of home manufacture. Robert Falconer, who held the appointment of government purveyor, supplied all requirements and was paid fivepence a pound for serpentine, or fine meal powder. The saltpetre necessary was imported, and, in the only instance in which the price is mentioned, cost 2*l.* 10*s.* the cwt.; brimstone and charcoal were 8*s.* 4*d.* the cwt. The proportions in which these constituents were used is nowhere given. On p. 129 we have the quantities required for 'new making,' a last of powder injured by salt water, but much of the original material must have been incorporated again. Carriages for the ship guns

are not entered in any of the inventories. The only reference to them is on p. 246, where there is a payment for timber for 'gonne stokkes.' In the early years of Henry VIII. both wheeled carriages and 'scaffolds' were in use on board ship; here there was apparently only a fixed, and probably light, gun rest. Field artillery was mounted on wheels at this date (p. 84, *et seq.*), and the system was soon extended to the naval arm. Quoins are not mentioned in these papers, and were probably not used here, at any rate in the form familiar to us, until the next reign.

Henry's naval policy was remarkable for another innovation besides the introduction of the bounty system. As well as the storehouse at Greenwich (p. 30), in the possession of which there was nothing remarkable, we have, in the Augmentation Office Book (pp. 143-60), the details of the construction at Portsmouth of the first dry dock known to have been built in England. It must have been part of a scheme for the formation of a fortified naval arsenal, suited to the needs of a permanent navy, since two years before, in 1494, there is an order for 2,068*l.* 11*s.* 1*d.* to William Cope in part payment of the charges incurred in building a tower and bulwark there. Leland says that they were commenced as far back as the reign of Edward IV.; if so, little progress can have been made, or the design must have been much enlarged, to account for the sums spent in completing the defences. The Solent had always been a favourite situation for the navy in peace, and Portsmouth itself is spoken of in connection with the royal vessels as early as the reign

of John. But during the fifteenth century the river Hamble and Southampton water were more frequently used than any other place. During the reign of Henry V. Southampton was the only town where the Crown possessed storehouses and appliances. While Henry lived, and until the navy ceased to exist in his son's reign, the ships were kept in Southampton water, or opposite Bursledon, on the river Hamble. There are traces in the earlier years of these accounts (pp. 22, 24, 27, 36) that the tradition which enjoined the use of the river Hamble for men-of-war lying up had not yet died out. One reason for the adoption of Portsmouth may be found in the probability that the Regent and the Sovereign both drew too much water to go far up, or perhaps even to enter the Hamble.

It can be positively asserted that as late as 1434 no such dock as that built by Henry VII. was used here, at any rate by the government. From one of Soper's accounts of that year for the docking of the *Grace Dieu*, we find that the vessel was got as high up on the mud as possible, at high tide, allowed to bed herself in the mud, and then surrounded by a fence of brushwood. It was this process that was always called docking, and the enclosed ground was termed a 'dok,' even in documents written in Latin. The paper of 1434 is the latest to be found, although there are many earlier references to such a dock. Between 1434 and 1486 there is no allusion in the existing accounts to any sort of dock, and it is an interesting question, but one to which no dogmatic answer is at present possible, whence Henry obtained the model or in-

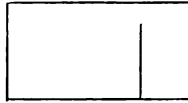
formation which led up to the one at Portsmouth. On p. 23 there is a reference to a dock of the old kind ; at least in the absence of evidence it must be presumed to be of that type unless we are to suppose that there was a dry dock at Bursledon. I have been unable to trace the earlier history of dock-building. The supposition that Spain, being farther advanced than England in the application of scientific mechanics to naval requirements, was the place of invention is negatived by the information given to me by Don Cæsareo Fernandez Duro, that dry docks were not built in that country until late in the seventeenth century. There is no evidence that they were known in France. There remains Holland or Italy, or the possibility that, after all, they were an English invention. Against the last suggestion is the fact that their introduction is not noticed by any chronicler, as would probably have been the case, nor is their existence alluded to in official papers of the reign of Edward IV. But it is curious that the dock of 1496 seems to have been undertaken as a matter of routine, without any difficulties having been experienced, so far as we can tell, just as though such works were familiar to those in charge. It was carried out under the superintendence of Brygandyne, apparently without a hitch, although there is no probability that he had had any training as an engineer, or, if it was new in England and merely adapted from some dock already built abroad, had ever seen one before. For the first three weeks the dock was under the charge of John Nest, who was superseded from the fourth week by Brygandyne, by order of Sir

Reginald Bray (p. 149). Nest is a purely English name and nothing is known of him. The reference to Bray is the only one in connection with the work, but the nature of the order given implies that he possessed the chief responsibility. In view of his reputation as an architect and engineer, it seems very likely that the work was carried out from his plans, but whether those plans were original, or only a copy of a similar structure already existing at home or abroad, is a question that cannot yet be answered conclusively. But what may be called naval engineering was perhaps farther advanced than we usually suppose, since there is a payment of 40*l.* in 1487 to the mayor of Sandwich as a reward for successfully raising a 120-ton ship, belonging to Sir John Fortescue, sunk in and blocking up the haven. Brygandyne took up his duties as Clerk of the Ships from May 1, 1495, and the work at Portsmouth was begun on the following June 14; he was not, therefore, an experienced official, and he is not known to have held previously any post requiring business faculty.

The construction occupied, as a whole, forty-six weeks. The first twenty-four weeks between June 14 and November 29, 1495, were spent in building the dock itself (pp. 144-8). Work was suspended during the winter and recommenced on February 2, 1496, continuing until April 17, during which time the gates were made and fixed in position (pp. 151-3). There was then a long interval until July 8, 1497, from which date eleven weeks were occupied in 'ffortyfyng' the dock head (pp. 154-5); this was done while the royal ships were in service

on the Scotch coast. The process in question consisted of backing the dock head, and probably the dock itself, with 664 tons of stone and gravel. The long space of time allowed to elapse between the completion of the gates and the 'fortifying' suggests that the latter was not a part of the original plan, but had been enforced by unexpected weakness in the dock as it at first stood.

The form of the structure was probably



The gates required 113 loads of timber, sawn up into 4,524 feet of plank, and their position is inferred from several references. In one instance (p. 152) materials were used 'as well for the inner as the uttermost gates of the dokke aforesaid;' on a later page (p. 171), twenty men were working at low tides for four weeks 'breking up of the dokke hede . . . and dyggyng of the clay and other Rubbysh bytwene the gates for hauyng owte of the Soueraigne.' In the next reign there are many more entries of a similar character, in relation to docking and undocking ships, which show that there was always a space between the gates filled in with clay and gravel. But the extent of the space between the gates, and the interval between the leaves and the opposite walls of the dock, as shown in the above diagram, are matters of pure guess-work. The body of the dock presented fewer engineering difficulties than the gates. It must have been built of wood

although very little was bought (p. 151), but at least 158 loads were obtained from the royal forests (p. 157) for the mere cost of carriage, and perhaps some was given by neighbouring land-owners. Four tons of iron were purchased and converted into bolts, bars, spikes, &c. (p. 149). The wages bills give an average of from 38 to 39 men having been at work during each of the twenty-four weeks the dock was in hand; there appear to have been only seven or eight men employed by the week on the gates (p. 153), and but two on the 'fortifying' in 1497 (p. 155). There was a forge attached to the dock (p. 156), and at least one storehouse (pp. 209, 300), the small commencement of the government establishments. There was also one 'Ingyn to draw water owte of the seid dokke' (p. 157), but this did not do away with the necessity for buckets as well.

The first ship known to have gone into the new dock was the *Sovereign*. Her accounts begin here from October 24, 1495, when she was lying off Erith (p. 161); in December she was brought 'to the shore' (p. 162), but that can hardly mean aground, because later in the same month we have the charges for a wooden barrier round her, made to protect her from 'the yse in Thamys' (p. 164). On March 3, 4, 5, 1496, forty-four labourers and twenty mariners were employed in bringing her 'from the shore'; from March 14 until April 15 she was at sea between the Thames and Portsmouth, and on May 25 she entered the dock (p. 169). She remained in it until January 31, 1497 (pp. 169-71), a term of more than eight months, from which we may

conclude that there were not many other ships existing to require repairs, and that the prevailing impression was that a vessel would last longer in dock than afloat. But for the fact that the *Sovereign* had to be sent to Southampton because hired for a trading voyage to the Levant, it does not seem as though there would have been any intention of taking her out of the dock. How much Henry received for the loan of the ship is unknown, but as repairing and fitting her cost 595*l.* 6*s.* 5*d.* (p. 187) he must have driven a hard bargain to be able to make any profit. In 1487 the *Mary of the Tower* had returned from a trading voyage to 'the parties of Lumbardye,' which had occupied one year twenty-one weeks and five days (p. 58), and there is no evidence that any other man-of-war had been taken up by merchants in the interval.

The *Regent* was at Portsmouth from May 1, 1495, the beginning of Brygandyne's accounts, until May 14, 1497 (pp. 218-23), when she became the flagship of the fleet acting against the Scotch. Of this period she was in dock from March 4 to April 23, 1497 (p. 234), and the wages and victualling of the shipkeepers for the whole two years and two weeks came to 185*l.* 3*s.* 4½*d.* (p. 224). When the *Regent* and *Sovereign* were lying up, the masters received three shillings and fourpence, each, a week; the purser and boatswain, each, one shilling and eightpence a week in the Thames, and two shillings at Portsmouth; the quartermasters one shilling and fourpence, and one shilling and sixpence a week in the Thames, and two shillings and sixpence at Portsmouth; and gunners, stewards,

and cooks, one shilling and threepence a week. The steward was an assistant purser, and then and long afterwards the cook was considered an officer. Until the middle of the fifteenth century the customary rate of pay for the men was threepence a day, with a 'reward' of sixpence a week. From about 1440 wages show a tendency to decrease, and we see that the shipkeepers here were getting only one shilling a week (pp. 168, 169, 170, 219, 220). But these were not the sea rates. The voyage of the Sovereign to Portsmouth shows that the officers and petty officers obtained much higher wages than when in harbour (p. 166); but the 129 able seamen were only receiving five shillings for thirty-two days, and there were seventeen other men at lower rates. The entries in the Tellers' Rolls, relating to payments of wages when on active service, usually mention only the totals handed over to the captain for division among his men; but when any details are given the rate at sea is always one shilling and threepence for the soldiers and sailors, and one shilling and a half-penny for victualling. The men of a vessel hired for the conveyance of stores were also paid five shillings a month (p. 251), so that there seems to have been no difference whether the service was one of peace or war. There were no especial navy or army victuallers. The contracts were usually assigned, as marks of favour, to some of the minor court officials, who employed their own agents in the districts where armies were acting, or at the ports from which fleets were supplied.

The Regent, we have seen, was in dock from

March 4 to April 23, 1497, or those were the dates when the preparations for putting her in, and taking her out, began and ended (cf. p. 238). The repairs to this ship were carried out much more rapidly than those of the *Sovereign*, since the former was needed to take part in actual warfare. On September 17, 1497, she was back at Portsmouth (p. 253), and the time between May 14 and that date had been spent in the fleet supporting Surrey in his movements in the Merse against James IV. of Scotland, then championing the cause of Perkin Warbeck. It is in connection with this campaign that we have the account of ordnance and munition, sent northwards by sea, in the Chapter House Book (pp. 82-132), and the ordnance stores furnished to the Regent, Sweepstake, and Mary Fortune, among other ships, in the Augmentation Office Book (pp. 339-44). The *Sovereign*, it will be remembered, was well on her way to the Mediterranean when the services of a fleet were required. Mr. Gairdner describes these operations as 'a brief and insignificant border raid,' and they have passed almost unnoticed by historians. But the extent of the equipment sent forward shows that the authorities did not, at that time, regard the matter lightly, and, occurring as it did almost in conjunction with the Cornish rising, the invasion might well have proved serious had the people of the northern counties been able to overcome their hereditary hatred of the Scotch.

Henry, in accordance with his general policy, desired peace with Scotland. In 1493 he had attempted to obtain a treaty to ensure peace during the lives of himself and James IV., but this pro-

ceeding followed a plot, in 1491, to kidnap the Scottish king to which he had given his consent. After various adventures in Ireland, France, and Flanders, ending with an unsuccessful attempt to land in Kent, Perkin Warbeck came to Scotland in 1495, was received with open arms, and at once acknowledged as Duke of York. In return for his assistance James was to receive Berwick and a large sum of money, when the adventurer was successful. In September 1496 James translated his good wishes into action, and crossed the border with a small force. A manifesto issued by Warbeck had no effect in raising adherents, he being 'no better welcome for the company he came in,' says Bacon. James, who had hitherto kept his troops in hand, thereupon changed the enterprise into an ordinary border raid, and wasted Northumberland with fire and sword. Warbeck's protest against this method of warfare provoked the retort from James, that he was unnecessarily eager to protect men who repudiated him.

The failure of the expedition and any momentary irritation between the leaders did not, however, lead the Scottish king to abandon Warbeck. The Earl of Surrey was at Alnwick and, later in the season, retaliated by an excursion into Teviotdale, and 'ther brent ther howsses and ther corne to the greatest loss and empoueryshment of the countrey that was doon ther in an hundreth yere before;' a proceeding which doubtless helped to smooth matters between James and Warbeck. In the meantime Henry, who had spies at the Scotch court, and who, knowing the weakness of the

Scotch Crown, was not, perhaps, seriously alarmed, did not lose the occasion as an opportunity to obtain money. A parliament met in January 1497, when much stress was laid upon the unprovoked and predatory war waged by James, and a grant obtained of two subsidies, or 120,000*l.*, and two fifteenths, equal to about 30,000*l.* The effect proved more serious than the cause, for the collection of this money led to the Cornish rising of 1497. The western men 'muttered extremely that it was a thing not to be suffered, that for a little stir of the Scots, soon blown over, they should be thus grinded to powder with payments.' For Henry the event was much more serious than an incursion by a normal, and not very powerful, enemy, against whom all England would instinctively unite. But he was not altogether unprepared, since, after the parliamentary grants troops had been collected in Yorkshire to give force to the demand for the surrender or banishment of Warbeck, and these were at once moved southwards. The rebels, under Lord Audley, marched eastwards almost unopposed until they reached Blackheath; there, in the battle of June 22, 1497, they were defeated and the revolt completely crushed.

In view of the Spanish despatches, to be presently noticed, it may be doubted whether James had intended any further active interference on behalf of his guest; his presence at the Scotch court was, however, of political value as a means of bringing pressure to bear, in negotiation, upon Henry and upon the Spanish monarchs. But the Cornish rising presented an opportunity too hopeful

to neglect, of again entering England with better prospects of success than in the preceding year, and Berwick was a more substantial prize than a possible marriage with a daughter of Ferdinand and Isabella. James again raised an army, advanced into England, and laid siege to Norham Castle in person with his main body, while detachments acted in the country around. Norham, however, was strongly fortified, and under its castellan, Thomas Garth, kept James at bay until the news of the Earl of Surrey's advance with, it is said, 20,000 men, forced him towards the end of August to raise the siege and retreat. The English general, who hoped to force on an engagement, followed him into Scotland, and this brings us to the point where the accounts in this volume commence. Shipments to the north appear to have begun on May 1 (p. 82); therefore Henry, even in the midst of the Cornish rising, was not so much dismayed as to defer his preparations for the counter attack; and the hostilities progressing more or less throughout the summer did not prevent the work of strengthening Portsmouth dock being resumed in July. Within the next fortnight the Regent was sailing to Berwick; the Sweepstake and Mary Fortune must have followed later, as they were not out of the shipwrights' hands till May and June respectively (pp. 296, 319). Besides the vessels mentioned in the Augmentation Office Book (pp. 341-43), there were probably the Margaret Bull, the Ermytage, the Ellen of Calais, the Christopher of Calais, the Mary Hastings, the Peter, the Anne of Malden, the John of Hampton, the Gregory Ismay, and the John Castelyn, acting

as armed merchantmen, as well as the transports (pp. 84-102). According to the Tellers' Roll (No. 63), from which these names are taken, most of these vessels had been hired for twelve weeks from February 12, 1497; their period of service would therefore have expired on May 7, but they can scarcely all have been discharged at that moment. One hundred seamen were sent from Cornwall to Berwick to join the fleet with conduct, or subsistence, money of sixpence a day, or a halfpenny a mile. The obvious explanation of this apparently needless expense—that sailors were not to be obtained in the northern ports—is not necessarily the correct one; they may have been picked men, or it may have been a mild punishment for some connection with the rebellion just put down.

The naval force was under the command of Lord Willoughby (p. 103, note). We know nothing of his proceedings, and apparently the fleet had no fighting, but from one reference (p. 126), the admiral, and presumably part of his command, were at one time in the Frith of Forth. The operations, confined to land, were carried out by the army, and the results were not commensurate with the preparations. The chroniclers tell us that Surrey had 20,000 men, and although the figures of mediæval armies are proverbially unreliable, the completeness of his siege train and the plentiful supply of munition imply an ample force and the intention of a campaign on a large scale. The supplies sent from London can only have been in the nature of additions or to replace waste; a large proportion of his army, fresh from a campaign, must have been

already equipped. Moreover, the number of persons of rank with him suggests that something more was intended and expected than the nearly harmless progress that ensued. The Earl of Westmoreland, the Lords Dacre, Nevill, Strange, Latimer, Lumley, Scrope, Clifford, Ogle, and Darcy, all held position under Surrey. But in the account of Surrey's life and actions on his monument in the abbey church of Thetford, he is said to have had only 8,000 or 9,000 men with him, and this is a more likely number. The field of action proved to be confined to a radius of about eight miles from Berwick. Surrey was only in Scotland some six or seven days and devoted his attention to the destruction of the small border towers, perhaps in the hope that James, who was hovering near, might be tempted to an advance to save them. But it is just as likely, in view of the secret diplomacy proceeding all through the year, that the Earl desired to waste time in attacking the towers, and not to force James to a combat as a matter of kingly honour. Among others, the towers of Edington, Kirk Foulden, and Ayton were taken and destroyed; but the last, originally a stronghold of the Norman De Vescis, is the only one mentioned in the MS. (p. 129). Hall says that, after due summons, it was bombarded from two o'clock till five o'clock one afternoon, and that its defenders then surrendered unconditionally. Apparently after its capture, two barrels of powder were expended in its demolition (p. 129). This not particularly brilliant achievement was the most important success obtained by Surrey. James would not fight, or only upon his own terms. He

sent a herald to challenge Surrey to single combat, or to a pitched battle, the stake to be Berwick for him, or a 'king's ransom' for the Earl; Surrey naturally replied that, although he would be happy to fight, Berwick was not his to put in gage. The monument at Thetford contained a long account of the incidents of this campaign, but, unfortunately, those who drew it up were more interested in relating what the herald said to Surrey, and what Surrey said to the herald, than in recording the circumstances of an unimportant war, overshadowed by subsequent events. Hall writes that, to show his willingness to meet James in the field, the Earl drew up his army in battle array after dismissing the heralds, and awaited the Scotch, but fruitlessly, all day. This version is corroborated by the entry (p. 130), from which it appears that the two armies were in sight of each other and ready for battle. James retreated the same night, and the English commander finding the weather continuously bad—rainy and windy—returned to Berwick and commenced disbanding his troops. The decisive day was to come for both James and Surrey on September 9, 1513, at Flodden.

But in the matter of fighting the coyness on both sides may perhaps be explained from sources unknown to the old writers. Henry always preferred policy to force, and, whatever his earlier intentions may have been, he had been ready to accept the mediation of Ferdinand and Isabella. On the other hand the support given by James to Warbeck was more political than chivalric; he was quite ready to sacrifice his dependent, prince or pretender, if that

course would advance his aims. As early as 1496, on August 18, Isabella wrote to De Puebla, the Spanish ambassador in London, that James was willing to contract a perpetual alliance with Henry, 'in such a manner that he (Henry) may always be sure of him who is called Duke of York.' There was a Scotch ambassador in Spain at that time, from whom this information was obtained. A month later James made his first inroad into England, but the ambassador's instructions must have been given much earlier and doubtless represented the real drift of the Scotch king's policy. As Henry could only 'be sure' of Warbeck in one way—by obtaining possession of him—there is a significance in the words in which the proposal is couched. In view of the proposed marriage of Arthur and Katherine it was of vital importance to the Spanish monarchs to support Henry's throne; James was using the pretender as a factor in his negotiations for the hand of a Spanish Infanta in marriage. On account therefore of the close relationship between the English and Spanish courts he could not press Henry hardly without losing all hope of attaining his object. From this despatch of August 18 we see that even before the raid of September 1496, and probably from the moment of his arrival in Scotland, James was prepared to repudiate Warbeck. The difficulty lay in the fact that there was, in reality, no Spanish Infanta available, and the diplomacy of Ferdinand and Isabella was devoted, for more than a year, to amusing James with hopes until the need for his neutrality was past.

But Spanish mediation did not concern itself

N.A.

c

with James only. In March 1497, in writing to De Puebla, the sovereigns direct him to impress on Henry the necessity of peace with Scotland; 'he knows by experience how quickly a kingdom may be won and lost,' a reference to the touch and go character of the battle of Bosworth that Henry must have fully appreciated. In the same letter they refer to offers made by James and enforce the need of meeting them half-way,—'the ill-advised affray in England (of the previous September) must be forgotten.' It is not surprising therefore to find that in July, as soon as, or before, James moved, instructions had been given to Richard Fox, Bishop of Durham, relating to peace negotiations. The original paper is, however, mutilated, and the date, July 5, 1497, has been added in a later handwriting. But peace was in the air, and the desire for it on both sides may explain the lethargic character of the operations; Surrey's comparative inaction was perhaps due to secret instructions. Even while the Earl was in Scotland it seems to have been generally known that negotiations were in progress, since, on September 9, the Venetian ambassador, in writing to the Signiory, spoke of them as a matter beyond doubt. On their side Ferdinand and Isabella sent an ambassador, Pedro de Ayala, to Scotland with the object of furthering the pacification, and the first suggestion of a marriage between James and Margaret Tudor, then only eight years old, appears to have come, in April 1496, from them. Fox was joined with Ayala, and at first the prospect did not seem promising, as, according to Hall, out of 600 articles proposed on the two sides not one was

accepted or allowed. But James was prepared to sacrifice something for the certainty of a marriage with Margaret, and was content to wait till she arrived at a suitable age, and eventually, in December 1498, a definite treaty of peace was signed. Warbeck, having served his purpose, had to go, but James refused to deliver him into Henry's hands, contenting himself with dismissing him from Scotland. The landing at Whitesand bay, the unsuccessful attempt on Exeter, and the capture that followed shortly afterwards, speedily freed Henry from any further anxiety on that account.

The fleet could have seen little service while on the coast of Scotland, but the *Mary Fortune* used up fourteen bows and thirty sheaves of arrows, out of the thirty and sixty of each on board, besides all the powder, shot, lead, and tampions (pp. 329, 334). The *Sweepstake* used up twenty-five, out of sixty, sheaves of arrows, and all her powder, shot, and lead (pp. 303, 309). The expenditure of the Regent was not relatively so large (pp. 284, 291, 340), perhaps because she was the flagship and the consumption went on under the eye of the admiral. What proportion was used in the other ships there is no means of knowing. It is suspicious that on board the *Mary Fortune* and *Sweepstake* the exact total of most of the stores supplied was expended. That a certain amount of waste, if nothing worse, went on is shown by the entry (p. 130) of the articles 'ravenously despoiled' by the army, and the 400 lbs. of powder taken by the gunners 'by clayme of duty.'

A comparison of the stores sent down with those

received back (pp. 103-7 and 124-6), shows that the army could have had but little fighting :—

—	Sent down	Used or Lost	Received back
Bows . . .	110 chests	30 chests	80 chests
Arrows . . .	336 chests	45 chests	291 chests
Bowstrings . . .	43 barrels	9 barrels	34 barrels
Spears and demi-lances	761	152	609
Morrispikes . . .	2,140	1,058	1,082
Halberds . . .	260	5	255
Bills . . .	6,190	1,616	4,574
Guns . . .	237	57	180
Rammers . . .	25	4	21
Powder . . .	6 lasts, 9 barrels	2 lasts, 7 barrels	4 lasts, 2 barrels
Charcoal . . .	6 lasts, 8 barrels	5 barrels	6 lasts, 3 barrels
Shot { Iron . . .	3,778	252	3,526
{ Stone . . .	1,653	20	1,633
{ Lead . . .	41 baskets	11 baskets	30 baskets

But even of the articles expended most were lost or stolen when the army was drawn up in line of battle at Halidon Hill. Twenty-one chests of bows, thirty-eight chests of arrows, five barrels of bowstrings, one hundred and twenty spears and demi-lances, eight hundred morrispikes, and one thousand and sixty bills, were missing from that day, but are included in the 'used or lost' column above. More-over eight chests of bows and seven of arrows, four hundred and seventy-one bills, and two hundred and forty-one morrispikes, were delivered to William Pawne at Berwick when the army returned to that town (p. 128), so that only one chest of bows, no arrows, eighty-five bills, and seventeen morrispikes, seem to have been actually lost by use out of these London shipments. Even in these figures allowance

must be made for the hasty bookkeeping confessed by the officials (pp. 82, 83). Of the fifty-seven guns, of all kinds, missing, sixteen falcons were delivered to the aforesaid William Pawne, and five were 'broken' at the attack on Ayton; the remaining thirty-six wanting were harquebuses, and of these twelve were spoilt at Ayton, one was lost at sea, and twenty-three could not be accounted for (p. 131). So far as there was any active work at all it was an artillery campaign, and that the cannon left much to be desired may be inferred from the five 'broken,' or burst, falcons during the short bombardment of Ayton. But from the number of shot used (p. 129) a sharp fire must have been kept up. The strength of the artillery arm (p. 104) suggests that Henry had learnt its value when abroad, since its use was further advanced on the continent than at home. There is a payment of this period to seven gunners brought from abroad to England, which seems to imply that there were few Englishmen of sufficient skill or experience to undertake the superintendence of guns in action. NB

The King obtained the workmen required for the ships by 'pressing' the men wanted, by the exercise of the prerogative, just as artisans were similarly obtained for the construction or repair of his castles and palaces. But the exercise of this right did not prevent the Crown paying the full market price of wages, and the men appear to have been treated fairly and even liberally. Fourpence to sixpence halfpenny a day for shipwrights, and their food, which if rough was plentiful, must be considered an ample scale of pay, presuming the purchasing power

of money to have been ten times as great as now, a proportion obtained by the late Professor Thorold Rogers. There is no reference here to lodgings for the Crown workmen, but within another quarter of a century that also was provided, and without any reduction of wages. The rate had remained practically unaltered since the days of Henry V., the men then being paid from threepence to sixpence a day. But whereas they are now all called shipwrights, they were divided in the time of earlier kings into 'shipwright berders,' 'shipwright clenchers,' and 'shipwright holders': the first received sixpence, the second fivepence, and the third fourpence a day. When Portsmouth dock was being built some of the men, who came from a distance, were given travelling expenses outward and homeward. The fact that an agreement had to be made with them (p. 149), shows that in this instance the right of impressment was not resorted to. In one case (p. 22) a master shipwright was paid eightpence a day, the same rate as under Henry V. John Haster, the shipwright in question, had been sent from London to Bursledon, from which we may assume that there was no one in the Southampton district considered skilful enough to superintend the removal of the Grace Dieu's mast, and her entry into her 'dokke.'

After the capture and subsequent execution of Warbeck, peace with Scotland and France, and alliance with Spain, Henry had little to fear from domestic or foreign enemies. His general policy kept England aloof from the turmoil of continental intrigue. The peace of the last ten years of his

reign is reflected in the records, or rather in the absence of record of any warlike preparation. The royal navy had not been of much use as a coast-guard ; it had not prevented any of the rebels and pretenders landing and putting their fortune to the test of battle. Such as it was it doubtless shared the general tendency, and, if it did not again become extinct, did not undergo any extension from the standard of the earlier years. But the era of expansion was at hand with the next reign, when the changes inaugurated by Henry VII. began to show their effect in the progress due to his policy.

Before concluding it may be well to refer to the shape in which this book is presented to members of the Society. Contractions have been extended, and modern punctuation has been inserted where it seemed necessary to make the sense clear, but the contemporary spelling has been retained for several reasons. A fifteenth century manuscript, dressed up in modern English, has a painfully artificial appearance, and, when thus masquerading, bears much the same resemblance to its source as does a translation to its original. Moreover, these two volumes are valuable to the philologist as containing several hitherto unknown, and many archaic, words, and had the manuscripts been produced in modern dress it would have been necessary, in numerous instances, to have quoted the text in the notes in its ancient form. The majority of the nautical words in these papers are still in use, and it must be interesting to the professional reader to notice the forms they took four centuries ago. Obsolete words have explanatory notes appended

to them and in this connection I desire to record my indebtedness to the Rev. Professor Skeat, who has kindly read through the etymological notes, and whose corrections and suggestions have enabled me to avoid various errors. I have also to thank Dr. W. S. Bantiss for topographical information relating to Portsmouth and Professor J. K. Laughton for much valuable criticism of the proof sheets. It should however be stated that Professor Laughton is not in agreement with some of the conclusions expressed in the notes.

CHAPTER HOUSE BOOK

Vol. VII.

B



The Kyngis Shipps

Here ensue the parcelles of Accompt of Johannie Roger wydowe late wif and executrice of Thomas Roger to whome it pleased the Kyng oure souverayne lord [to graunte the] by his letters patentes vnder his grete seall at Westmynster

The Kings Shipps

Here ensueth the parcelles of the Accompt of Johanne Roger wydowe late wif and executrice of the testament of Thomas Roger To whome it pleased the Kyng oure most dradd Souuerayne lord by his letters patentes vnder his grete seall to graunte thoffice of Keper and clerk of his Shipps after the Tenor ensuyng Henry by the grace of God King of England and France & Lord of Ireland to all to whom the present letters shall come Greeting Know ye that we in consideration of the good & faithful service which our beloved Thomas Roger hath discharged & daily doth discharge towards Us of Our special grace have granted & by these presents do grant to the said Thomas the office of Keeper or Clerk of Our ships within Our realm of England or elsewhere & that he be Keeper or Clerk of Our Ships within Our Realm of England & elsewhere for the term of his life To have & occupy the

CONTENTS

We have assigned and appointed the said Thomas [for the term of
 his life] his sufficient deputy for the
 said office. We grant to the said
 Thomas three shillings per diem for his wages on the
 aforesaid office & six pence per day for the wages
 of his clerk on the same office. To have &
 receive twelve pence per day for
 his horse & six pence per day for the said
 clerk on the same office for the term of
 his life. Customs & subsidies in the ports
 of Exon & Dertmouth or in either
 of them forthcoming or growing by the hands of the
 collector or collector of the said Customs & sub-
 sidies in the said ports or either of them for the
 time being at the feast of Easter & St Michael the
 Archangel & all profits together with all other
 profits & emoluments & emoluments to
 the said office appertaining or belonging And
 various other causes & considerations specially
 moving Us We have assigned and appointed the
 said Thomas to ride as well concerning the pro-
 vision & emption of all staff & necessaries for our
 ships aforesaid as to take and arrest any ships in
 whatever ports & places of our realm of England as
 often as necessity or cause on this behalf requires
 We of our aforesaid grace have granted & by these
 presents do grant to the said Thomas three shillings
 per diem for every day for which the said Thomas
 concerning this provision & emption or the taking
 or arresting of the said ships as is aforesaid shall
 happen to ride from the customs & subsidies
 aforesaid in the said ports of Exon & Dertmouth or
 either of them forthcoming or growing And more-
 over We will & by these presents grant that the
 said Thomas from time to time & year to year
 during his life aforesaid the oath having been taken
 by the said Thomas or by his sufficient deputy or

deputies in Our Chancery annually as many days in any year the said Thomas shall ride concerning the provision & emption of the necessities aforesaid or concerning the taking or arresting of any ships may have so many & such writs of livery directed & to be directed to the collectors or customers aforesaid for the time being of the number of such days specified therein for the payment of the said three shillings per diem as well writs of allowance to the Treasurer & Barons of our Exchequer directed & to be directed for the allowance of the said three shillings to him to be made & which to the said Thomas shall be necessary & opportune And we will and grant that our Chancellor of England for the time being upon the sole exhibition of these our letters patents the oath as is aforesaid by the said Thomas or his sufficient deputy in Our Chancery having been taken may cause to be made & directed such & so many of the said writs which for the same Thomas from time to time as is aforesaid shall be necessary & opportune without any other Our warrant or mandate on this behalf had or prosecuted Although express mention of other gifts or concessions by Us made to the said Thomas before this time not being made in these presents Or any statute act ordinance or provision to the contrary made issued or provided notwithstanding In witness whereof these our letters patent we have caused to be made Witness Ourself at Westminster xxj day of February the first year¹ of our reign

The said Johanne nowe being accomptable vnto the Kyng our said most dradd souueraine lord for the said office As well of almaner of sommes of money by the said Thomas Roger his deputees or seruauntes in eny maner wise had or receyued at the

¹ 1486. The portion in modern English is a translation of the Latin of the patent.

Receipt of the Kynges Eschequier or otherwise for and upon the conducting of his said office As of all maner sommes of money by hym his said deputies or servauntes paid emploide & spent for and upon prouision of Stuff Takle and Aparail ordinaunces Artilleries and Abillaments of werre Reparacion and Riggyng of Shipps [with] and otherwise in conducting of the said office And also of all the Kyngs Shipps and vessells with their stuff and takle to the same belongyng by hym receyued And of deliuerie perusing & other wyse demeanyng of the said shipps vessells Stuff takle and Aparail ffrom the ffest of Saynt Michell the archangell the first yere¹ of the most noble reigne of Our said Souuerayne lord vnto the xxvth day of ffebruarie the thridd yere² of his said reigne which day the said Thomas Roger deceased that is to say by ij hole yeres and cxlix dayes As herafter in this boke right playnely doth apiere

¹ Sept. 29, 1485.

² 1488.



RECEPTES

HERE ensue almaner somes of money by the sayd Thomas Roger his deputees and servantes in eny maner wise receyued for and upon the condutyng of the said office and also all somes of money sett upon hym for the same at the said Receipt which neuer came to his hands ne of his said deputees ne servantes within the tyme of this Accompte as hereafter foloweth that is to say

Receptes at the Kinges Exchequier that is to say Michelmasse Terme the first yere ¹

First the said Thomas Roger hath receyved at the Receypt of the Kinges Exchequier [by thands]² of the Tresorer and Chambrelaynes there upon the condutyng of the said office by thands of John de Salvago marchaunt of Jayne³ As in the Peall⁴ of Michelmasse Terme the first yere of the Reigne

¹ 1485.

² All words and figures within brackets in the text are crossed out in the original manuscripts.

³ Genoa. Italian merchants played a large part in the financial and commercial history of the first two Tudors. Monetary advances were obtained through them, and saltpetre and other military necessities purchased of them. Henry VII. particularly affected the Genoese.

⁴ From the Latin *pellis*. Originally the records were written on skins; later the term became applied to the rolls themselves e.g. 'The booke of the receipte of our said Eschequier called the Pele' (*Exchequer Warrants for Issues*, 11 Nov. 1467).

ANNUAL ACCOUNTS

of our said soueraine lord [righte] playnely doth
apere ccⁱ

Also the same Terme receyued at the said
Receipt in like wise of the said Tresorer and
Chamberlaynes there by thands of Richard Walter
sonne of Aueray Cornetborowe upon conduyting of
the said rice. As in the said Receipt in the said
booke and the peell both apere at ij tymes the oon
tyme xxxvijⁱ xvij
[vijⁱ xiiijⁱ] xlvⁱ xjⁱ

Sum cccxlvⁱ xjⁱ

Pasche terme the same yere—

Also receyued in like wise at the said Receipt
of the same Tresorer and Chamberlaynes there by
two paiments made unto them the iij day of Juli the
xviij yere of our Kinges said noble reigne. As in
the said booke and the Peell of Pasche terme the
same receyued of Record both apere by a talle¹ to
delivered by thands of Thomas Combes oon of the
Collectors of the Customs & subsidie in the port of
St. Christopher xjⁱ

Also the same term by thandes of Aueray
Cornetborowh Treasorer of England. As in
the said booke of Peell of Record in like wise doth
apere vijⁱ viijⁱ

Sum cccxlvⁱ xjⁱ

*That the paiments were frequently made upon the revenue
in the hands of collectors of Customs etc. in the ports in favour
of certain merchants. The officers were of course allowed for
the same in their returns to the Exchequer by presenting tallies,
slips of wood marked in such way as to represent different sums.
In this case Thomas Knight received the original bill of one
intended to increase 40. This tally he handed over to Combes
when the money was paid and Combes when he settled his
accounts would present it to the Exchequer when it would be
found to exactly match the tally returned there.*

Mychelmas term the second year

Also in like wise receyued At the same Receipt by thandes of John le Moyne vpon the newe makynge of the Kynges ship cald the Gracedieu the [said] money receyued by Henry Palmer x^{li} ¹ And by thandes of the same Henry Palmer another tyme As at the same receipt of Record in like wise doth apiere xlv^s iiij^d xliij^{li} v^s iiij^d

Also received in like wise upon the wages and vittell of dcciiij^{xx} men marriners & soldiers receyued in vij shipps vpon the see in diuers sommes of money vnder writen that is to say by thandes of the said Henry Palmer at oon time cc^{li} Another tyme by the same hands lxxiiij^{li} vj^s viij^d Another tyme by the same hands cxxxvj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d As at the said receipt in Mychelmasse terme the second yere of the Kynges said noble reigne more playnely doth apiere of Record ccccx^{li}

Also receyuid in lyke wise vpon the Reward of diuers maistres & marriners of diuers Spaynerdes shipps by the Kynges high comaundment as in likewise of Record doth apiere xx^{li}

Also vpon the hire of the Kynges Storehouse in Grenewich for a yere endyng At Michelmasse the said second yere of the Kynges reigne ² c^s

Also receyued in like wise by thandes of the said Henry Palmer in prest vpon the said office the same terme at ij tymes that is to say at oon tyme cl^{li} & another tyme clv^{li} As of Record in like wise doth apiere cccv^{li}

Sum dcciiij^{xx} ij v^s iiij^d

¹ Hen. Palmer was a clerk of the Exchequer.

² 29 Sept. 1486.

Pasche Terme the same year

Also there is sett upon the said Thomas Roger at the said Receipt as money receyued [theire] there by thandes of Thomas Brandon & other at oon tyme $\text{nciiij}^{\text{li}} \text{xiiiij}^{\text{li}} \text{iiij}^{\text{s}} \text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$ and another tyme xxx^{li} as in the boke cald the Peall of Pasche Terme the secund yere of the Kynges said noble reigne of Record doth apiere $\text{dccxxiiiij}^{\text{li}} \text{iiij}^{\text{s}} \text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$

Also sett upon hym in like wise as in money payd vnto Wiliam Remyngton of London Ironmounger for diuers cabilles of hym bought vnto the Kyngs use As of Record the same doth apiere $\text{xiiij}^{\text{li}} \text{xiiij}^{\text{s}} \text{ix}^{\text{d}}$

Also receyued at the same Receipt the same terme vpon the keypyng of the Kynges Ship cald the Marie of the Towre. At oon tyme by thands of Henry Palmer $\text{xlvi}^{\text{s}} \text{x}^{\text{d}}$ & another tyme by his awne hands¹ $\text{vj}^{\text{li}} \text{iiij}^{\text{s}}$ As at the said Receipt of Record doth apiere $\text{viiij}^{\text{li}} \text{ix}^{\text{s}} \text{x}^{\text{d}}$

Yet Pasche Terme the same yere

Also the same Terme receyued At the said Receipt by thandes of Thos Pratte [lxvi^{s}] $\text{lxvi}^{\text{s}} \text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$ Another tyme by thands of Henry Palmer for his costs ridyng to Harrewich $\text{xxvi}^{\text{s}} \text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$ And another tyme by his owne handes $\text{xxxviij}^{\text{s}} \text{ij}^{\text{d}}$ As of Record in likewise doth apiere $\text{vj}^{\text{li}} \text{x}^{\text{s}} \text{vj}^{\text{d}}$

Sum $\text{dcclij}^{\text{li}} \text{xviij}^{\text{s}} \text{v}^{\text{d}}$

Michelmas Terme the iiij^d yere ²

Also receyued in like wyse by thandes of Henry Palmer vpon the hyre of the Kynges storehowse at Grenewich for a yere endyng at Michelmasse the

¹ *I.e.* by Thomas Roger himself.

² 1487.

thridde yere of the Kynges most noble reigne c^s And upon the kepyng of the Kynges Ship cald the Marie of the Towre in Thamys xxxij^s As at the said Receipt the same Terme in like wise doth apiere

vj^{li} xij^s

Also another tyme receyued in like wyse the same Terme by thandes of the said Henry Palmer for the hir of a howse hired for the Kepyng of certen Cables and Ropes of the Kynges As of Record in like wise the same Terme doth apiere

xxvj^s iiij^d

Also in lykewise receyued at this said Receipt upon the kepyng of the Kynges said ship cald the Marie of the Towre by thandes of Henry Palmer As of Record the same Terme in like wise doth apiere

ix^s

Also receyued in like wise by his owne handes At the said Receipt the said Terme xij^s iiij^d And by thandes of the said Thomas Pratte xxxvij^s x^d As at the said Receipt of Record doth apiere . . . lj^s ij^d

Sum xij^{li} ix^s vj^d

Somme of all maner Receipts by the said Thomas Roger receyued at the said Receypt within the tyme of this Accompt . . . MDCCCLj^{li} xj^s iiij^d

fforene Receiptes¹

fferthermore the said Thomas chargeth hym self with the some of xxiiij^{li} by hym receyved of Benet Spynell Marchaunt estraunger for ij cables late bilonging to the Kinges Ship cald the Gracedieu to hym sold to the use of a Carrake at Hampton within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xxiiij^{li}

Somme of almaner Receiptes within the tyme of this Accompt . . . MDCCCLxiiij^{li} xj^s iiij^d

¹ Receipts from other sources than the Exchequer.

The Marie of the Towre

Here ensueth almaner costes charges and expenses by the said Thomas Roger had don and sustayned for the prouision of Stuff takle & aparail ordinaunces Artillaries & abilamentes of Werre Reparacion & Rigging of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

Prouision of stuff and takle & Rigging of Cables the said Ship the Marie of the Towre.

Cables. ffirst payd the viijth day of Marche the first yere¹ of the most noble reigne of oure souuerayne lord Kyng Henry the vijth to John Halyngbury of London Irnemonger for vj cables the first of them conteyning in weight m^lm^ldcxlvij lb the second m^lm^lcciiij lb the iij^d m^lm^lccciij lb the iiijth m^lm^lccc di² the vth m^lm^lcc j quarteron And the vjth m^lm^lcciiij lb And so emong them all thei conteyne xiiij^mcccc i quarter price of euery c³ xj^s viij^d [which amounteth to the somme] of hym so bought to the use of the Kynges said Ship within the tyme of this Accompt

iiij j^{li} iiij^s vij^d

Also the day and yere aforesaid paid to the same John Halyngbury for a caggeyng⁴ cable weying m^lc iiij quarterons price of euery c xi^sviij^d of hym so bought in like wise for the same Ship within [the] the same tyme vj^{li} xvij^s i^d

¹ 1486.

² Half, for a half cwt. The figures are 2,647, 2,204, 2,302, 2,350, 2,225, and 2,203 lbs. The total is therefore 13,931 lbs. instead of 13,925 as in the text, but the cost, 81*l.* 4*s.* 7*d.*, is right according to the smaller total, so that the odd 6 lbs. was apparently thrown in.

³ Cwts. of 100 lbs. each.

⁴ Kedging.

Takkes. Also payd the xvith day of the same month to John Browne of Bridport for a payre of takkes & a payr of shets weying dccxlj lb. And an hauser for a tye weying dlb in all m'ccxljth price of euery c xij^s of him so bought for the same ship within the tyme of this accompt vi^{li} viij^s iiij^d

Makyng of Ropes. Also payd the vij day of May the same yere to Peren Delamare hired for the [leying] openyng and newe leying of old Ropes that were belonging to the Kynges Ship cald the Gracedieu wherof was made m'm'ccc weight of newe ropes of sundrie sorts price the makyng of every c iiij^s iiij^d within the tyme aforesaid lxxvj^s viij^d

Saile twyne. Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to Vincent Tye of Suthampton for vj skaynes of Saile Twyne of hym bought for the same Ship within the tyme of this accompt iiij^s iiij^d

Canuas. Also the day and yere aforesaid to the same Vincent for iij boltes Canuas price of euery bolt xx^s of hym bought for the amending of the sailes belongyng to the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid lx^s

Ankre. Also paid the last day of Aprill the same yere to laurence Haynes of Suthampton Marchaunt for an Anker of hym bought vnto the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this accompt cvj^s viij^d

Sculles. Also the same day to a wydowe late the wife of Walter Williams of Suthampton for ij sculles of her bought for the bote of the said ship within the tyme aforesaid vj^s

Gonnepoudre. Also paid the xiiijth day of March the same yere to Corneles Smyth of Saint Katrynes for ij barrelles Gonnepowdre conteyning in weight besides the tare diij lbs price of euery lb vi^d of hym so bought for the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt xij^{li} xj^s vj^d

Also paid the xxvijth day of Aprill the same yere

to Philip Loker of Suthampton for a barrell of gonnepoudre weying the tare abated cc lb price of euery lb vj^d of hym so bought for the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . c^s

Tymbre. Also paid the xth day of marche the same yere to Robert Castell shipwright for ij peces Tymbre of hym bought and spent that oon of them in makynge of a newe Rother xiiij^s iiij^d And the other in making of clampes for the same Rother iij^s iiij^d for the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xvj^s viij^d

Also the same day paid to Raufe a Calton for a pece of tymbre of hym bought and spent in makynge of a talland ¹ for the same Rother of the said Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . vj^s

Mast. Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to Laurence Haynes of Suthampton for a mast of hym bought and spent in makynge of a Mayne Meson mast for the said Ship within the tyme aforesaid

iiij^u

Cokke.² Also paid the xvjth day of March the same yere to Antony de la tour marchaunt estaunger for a Cokke of xiiij ores of hym bought vnto the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . iiij^u vj^s viij^d

Top arming. Also paid the xth day of Marche the same yere to Thomas Hawden of london Taylor for a Top Armyng of say ³ of hym bought to the use of the same ship within the tyme of this Acompt xl^s

Pitch. Tarre. Also paid the day and yere

¹ 'Tallant, the upper hance or break of the rudder abaft' (Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*).

² From old Fr. *coque*, a boat.

³ Say, a woollen cloth. Used in red, white, or green for streamers (*Augmentation Off. Book* No. 317 f. 24. Accounts of 1501-2). In 1513, and probably at this time, top-armours were red, yellow, green, and white. In 1423 the Trinity Royal has armyng cloth pur le Top.'

aforesaid to Peter Vandergose for a last of pitch and Tarre of hym bought and spent in Rigging of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt xlvij^s

Shodd Shovills. Also paid the xxth day of february the same yere to William Parker of london Turnor for iiij dd¹ shodd shovills² price the dd iiij^s of hym so bought to the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xvj^s

Pitch Kettle. Also paid the [day and yere aforesaid to] iiijth day of Marche the same yere to Laurence Haynes of Suthampton for a pitch kettle of hym bought for the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid . . . xvj^s viij^d

Ocum. Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to Henry Stone of London ffishmounger for xl stone [occu]okum price the stone v^d ob³ of him so bought and spent in serching and calking of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xvij^s iiij^d

Shipbordes. Also paid to William Cowper the same day for vij Shipbordes of hym bought and spent [upon] in repaying and amending of the Cokke of the same Ship within the time aforesaid . . . ij^s

Sundrie necessities of Irne by the weight. Also paid the xxth day of Marche the same yere to Philip Loker of Suthampton Smyth for diuers parcelles of Irnewerk of hym bought by weight and Annexed and spent in the same Ship in maner and forme vnderwritten that is to say a pyntell & a gogeon for the Rother weying lj lb annexed to the same Rother & c lb of spykes spent upon the same price of euery lb ij^d—xxv^s ij^d; also for xl lb spikes; lxj lb di⁴ of long Rofe & clenche;⁵ A bolte of Irne

¹ Dozen.

² Wooden shovels shod with iron.

³ Fivepence halfpenny.

⁴ 61½ lbs.

⁵ Nails. Sometimes 'Rove' or 'Ruffe.' 'The Rove is that little iron plate into which the clinch nails are clinched, the planks of clincher boats are thus fastened together, which kind of work

for the porte & another for the Chene of the Cokke and a plate of Irne for the steme of the same Cokke conteyning in weight emong them all cx lb di price of every lb i^d ob.—xiii^s ix^d ob and for another c rofe & clenche xiiij^d of hym so bought and annexed and spent upon the same Ship & Cokke within the time aforesaid xl^s i^d ob.

Nailes. Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to the same Philip Loker for ccc iij peny nailes ix^d ; cc iiij peny nailes viij^d ; cc vj peny nailes xij^d & c x peny nailes x^d of hym bought and spent in rigging of the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid iii^s iij^d

Necessaries. Also paid the same day and yere to sundrie persones for diuers things necessarie vnder written that is to say first a pottell¹ oyle for the calkers vj^d spent in calkyng of the said Ship [bren] also for brennyng² iiij^s viij^d ; cccc di belet³ iij^s ; di c tallowe vj^s iiij shepe skynnes for mapoldes⁴ viij^d ; iij lb thrumes for the same iij^d⁵ of them so bought and spent in Rigging of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt. And for thamending of the Ketell x xv^s xi^d

Wages of Shipwright. Also paid the xxth day of Marche the same yere to John Haster of Depford Stronde Shipwright for costs expenses & labor riding from London to Suthampton and there abiding xiiij daies in rigging of the Kyngs said Ship & riding

is called rove and clinch' (*Nomenclator Navalis*, 1625). In 1365 we find '14000 rove nails for the lathing at 1/4 per 1000' (Brayley and Britton, *Hist. of the Houses of Parliament*, Lond. 1836, p. 191).

¹ Two quarts.

² Breaming.

³ 450 billets of wood.

⁴ Mops, e.g. sheepskins for 'mappes' to lay on pitch, rosin, and tallow, 3s. a dozen (*infra*, pp. 174, 226, 294).

⁵ Coarse woollen or hempen yarn. 'Throms to make mappes' (*Chapter House Bk.* Vol. XI. p. 93). 'Forasmoche as ye Wevers . . . have taken . . . in common usage and custume what tyme yat yei have wroght a clothe almost to ye end to kitte away to yair singuler avauntage ye yerne yat leveth unwoven and callen hit Thrommes' etc. (*Rot. Parl.* IV. 360 ; 1429).

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 17

home ayen by couenaunte with hym made in grete¹
within the time of this Acompt xl^s

Yet wages of Shipwrightes. Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to sundrie Shipwrightes vnder-written hired for the rigging and repaying of the same Ship that is to say William Cowper xxv daies John ffoder & William Bolen either of them xix daies Robert Castell xxiiij daies Thomas Oxford iiij daies John Olis and John Wilson either of them xj daies every of them takying by the day vj^d besides mete and drynke within the tyme of this Accompt.

lvj^s vj^d

Wages of Calkers and Marriners. Also paid the viij day of Marche the yere aforesaid to John fforde and iij other with hym calkers comyng from London to Suthampton for calkyng of the same Ship for theire costs at iij^s iiij^d a pece within the tyme aforesaid xiiij^s iiij^d

Also paid the xxiiijth day of the same month of Marche the same yere to the said John fforde & his iij felowes calkers calking upon the same Ship by the space of xiiij daies euery of them at vj^d by day & mete & drynke xxviiij^s

Also paid the xijth day of Aprill² the same yere for the wages of xxx marriners receyued in the same ship by the space of vj wekes endyng the same day for the Rigging and takeling of the same Ship euery of them at xij^d by weke ix^{li}

Vittel of Artificers and Marriners. Also paid the xij day of May the same yere for xlj dd. brede xlj^s; ix pipes bere at vj viij^d the pipe lx^s; cc salt-fishes iiij^{li}; iij cades³ hering xvij^s; ij befs i quarter xxxvij^s v^d; ij bushels salt ij^s, xviiij dd candall iiij^s and v belet iiij^s iiij^d bought of sundrie persons and spent by the said Carpenters Shipwrights Calkers

¹ By contract for the whole business.

² Still 1486.

³ White Herring, 600 to the cade; 20 cades = 1 last.

and Marriners in Rigging of the Kings said Ship
the said monthe of Marche and Aprill within the
tyme of this Acompt xij^{li} iij^s ix^d

Expences necessarie. Also paid the xijth
day of februarie the same yere¹ to Thomas Arnold of
Holborne brigge [for] hired for the conveyance
of pitche tarre okum and other stuffe ordeyned and
bought for the same Ship from london to Suthamp-
ton by couenant made with him in grete within the
time of this Acompt xxvj^s viij^d

Also paid the xiiijth day of Marche the same
yere to William Cowper for the hyre of his Grete
bote [for] hired for the conueyance of gonnes &
other stuffe out of the Ship for to make her light
that she [may] might come on grounde by the space
of iij daies takyng for euery day xij^d within the
tyme of this Accompt iij^s

Also paid to William Peny Pursor of the same
Ship for his costs riding from Suthampton to Sales-
bury for diuers necessities concerning the same ship
within the tyme aforesaid xvij^d

Somme of the prouision of Stuff takle & Aparail
Reparacion & Riggyng of the Marie of the Towre
clxxiiij^{li} xvj^s vj^d ob.

The ffote² of all the aforesaid stuff prouided and
bought into the said Ship within the tyme of this
Accompt

Cables of sundrie sortes	. . . . .	vj
Caggyng cable	. . . . .	j
Hauser	. . . . .	j
Takkes	. . . . .	j payr
Shets	. . . . .	j payr
Ropes of sundrie sortes made of		
the Kynges old Ropes	. . . . .	m ^l m ^l ccc lb.
Saile Twyne	. . . . .	vj skaynes

¹ 1486.

² The total or addition.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 19

Canuas	iiij boltes
Anker	j
Sculles	ij
Gonne poudre in iiij barrels	cciiij lb.
Mayne meson mast	j
[Tymbre]	
Cokkes	j
Toppe Armynge of say	j
[Pitch & tarre	j last]
Shovilles shod	iiij dd.
pitch Kettell	j

Rendered in the rereacomp¹ of stuff in the same ship.

fforeign emptions

Serpentynes. The aforesaid Thomas Roger hath paid the iiijth day of June the first yere of our said Souerayne lord to Philip Loker of Suthampton Smyth for viij serpentynes² of Irne price of every

¹ First account.

² There is nowhere to be found any contemporary description of the serpentine, the earliest being of the time of Elizabeth. It then weighed 400 lbs., carried a 5½ oz. ball fired with a charge of ½ lb. of powder, and had an extreme range of 1,300 paces. It was then going out of use, but during the last quarter of the fifteenth and first half of the sixteenth centuries had been the favourite ship gun. An inventory of the Henry Grace à Dieu, of 1514, gives her 184 pieces of ordnance, of which 126 were brass and iron serpentines; another paper (*Letters and Papers of Henry VIII.* i. 4968) names 183 pieces, including 122 iron and 4 brass serpentines. These guns always had one or two removable chambers for loading, and are sometimes distinctly stated to have been mounted upon wheels. Double serpentines are frequently mentioned in the sixteenth century. The first mention I know of its weight as a ship gun is of 1513 (*Stowe MS.*, 146, f. 71), when 50 were provided, weighing with their fittings, but without chambers, 261½ lbs. each; 100 chambers for them weighed 4,100 lbs. Serpentines for field use were much heavier, some purchased in the same year averaged more than 1,100 lbs. apiece. Four of this class were made for Henry VI. in 1453 in length 7½ ft. and 8½ ft., and throwing a 2½ lb. and 3½ lb. leaden ball. (*Roll of Foreign Accounts*, No. XIV.)

If the 'pieces,' on a later page (p. 279), of twenty-nine iron

year 14 of Henry so bought unto and for the charges most made use within the tyme of this accompt

Gonne poudre. First paid the same day to the said Philip for a barrel of gonnepoudre conteyning a weight the same as was in . . . price of every lb of it then so bought to the charges said use within the tyme aforesaid

Cables and Ransers. Also paid the xvth day of March the second yere¹ of our said soverayne lordes reigne by mares of Thomas Berson son of the Teller of the Kings Exchequer to William Remyngton of London Alberman for ii cables oon of them weying xxxvth quarters & the second xxxvth & ii ranser weying cccth conteyning charges them all of xxvth quarters xiiith lb⁴ price of every lb of it then so bought to the use of our said Soverayne lord within the tyme of this Accompt

xiiith xiiijth ixth

Sum of all the said Emptions xxvjth xiiijth iiijth

Kepyng of Shippis.

Here ensue almaner costes charges & expenses by the said Thomas Roger paid sustayned & borne for and upon the saufe keepyng of the Kings Shippis within havens within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

The Gracedieu. First paid the xjth day of marche the first yere¹ of the most noble reigne of serpentines and one of brass represent the full weight—65½ lbs. each the former, and 90 lbs. the latter—these guns were very much lighter at this date than in 1513. But it is probable that the broken metal inventoried was only the portion saved after bursting or other accident.

¹ Powder and shot were made at home. In 1490 five lasts of serpentine powder were bought of Thos. Ffauconer at 50*l.* a last; in 1495 he is called 'oure gounepoudre maker.' The last was 2,400 lbs.

² 1487.

³ 2,739 lbs. One pound and a half is not charged for in the price of 13*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.*

⁴ 1486.

SHIP-KEEPING IN HARBOUR 21

oure said Soueraine lord King Henry the vijth for the wages of xx marriners reteyned in the Kynges Ship cald the Gracedieu for the saufe keping of the same from the xxijth day of August the same yere vnto the xjth day of October¹ then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of vij wekes euery of them takyng by the weke xij^d for his wages within the tyme of this Accompt vij^{li}

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to William Peny then Pursor² of the same ship for the vittell of the said xx marriners for a weke [begynny] begynnyng the said xxijth day of August vnto the xxixth day of the same euery of the same marriners at xij^d within the tyme aforesaid xx^s

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to Richard Symondes Maister of the same Ship & Nicholas Wotton Boteswayne of the same attending about the saufe kepyng of the same Ship ouer and aboue the said noumbre of xx marriners by the said space of vij wekes endyng the said [xxixth] xjth day of Octobre for their wages the said Maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke and the Boteswayne at xviiij^d by the weke within the tyme of this Accompt xxxiiij^s x^d

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to the said Richard Symondes for his costes and expenses riding at ij sundrie tymes fro [hampton] Suthampton to London to the Kynges grace by his high comaundment for diuers matters concerning the same Ship within the tyme aforesaid xx^s

¹ The dates in the text, as in all official documents, are calculated, not by the legal or historical, but by the regnal year, that is, from the day of the king's accession. In the case of Henry VII. that event occurred on 22 Aug. 1485, therefore the money paid on 11 Mar. 1485-6 was for services rendered from 22 Aug. to 11 Oct. preceding.

² The title of pursor was old even in the days of Henry VII. In addition to the duties particularly associated with the post, pursers are often found to be charged with the keeping and control of ships and the purchase of timber, canvas, and other stores.

Also paid the xvjth day of Octobre the same yere¹ to John Haster Shipwright As well vj^s for his costs and expences riding from London to Burselden to the said ship in and owt by vj daies takyng for every day xij^d As for his wages vj^s viij^d workyng about the said Ship by x daies ouer the said vj daies preparyng the strikyng of her mast takyng for every day viij^d within the tyme of this Accompt . xij^s viij^d

Also paid to the same John Haster the day and yere aforesaid for his horse hire by the space of the said vj daies riding in & out, & x daies [the] workyng upon the said Ship takyng for euery day iij^d & horse meite at Suthampton the said x daies there workyng at iij^d the day & night within the tyme of this Accompt vij^s x^d

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to ij men hired for the fellyng of the said Ships mast by the space of a day either of them at vj^d within the tyme aforesaid xij^d

Also payd the vjth day of Octobre the same yere to William Parken of London Turnor for iij dd shodde shovilles price of euery dd with the cariage v^s of hym so bought vnto and for the use of the same Ship within the tyme of this Accompt xv^s

Also paid the last day of ffebruarie the same yere² to Richard Symondes maister of the same Ship viij men & a page hired for the saufe Keping of the said Ship from the xjth day of Octobre the first yere of our Soueraine lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the said last day of ffebr then next after by the space of xx wekes the said Maister at iij^s by the weke viij men euery of them at ij^s ³ & the page⁴ xvij^d by the weke within the tyme aforesaid xx^{li} x^s

Also paid the xxvijth day of Marche the same

¹ 1485.

² 1486.

³ This doubtless includes victualling. Compare next entry.

⁴ Ship's boy. French *page de navire* ; cf. Spanish *paje*.

yere to the said Maister and xx other marriners reteyned for the saufe kepyng of the same ship and laboryng in castyng out of the [last]¹ ballast and conueying of the Stuff and takle of her into the Abbey of Netley by the space of iiij wekes the said Maister at iij^s by the weke and euery of the said xx marriners at ij^s by the weke for theire wages and vittell within the tyme aforesaid . . . viij^{li} xij^s

Also paid the xijth day of May the same yere² for the wages and vittell of c men hired by the space of ij daies for the conueyaunce of the said Ship into the dokke euery man at viij^d within the tyme afore expressed . . . vj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to William Saxsy of Tychfeld laborer hired for the makyng clene of the said dokke and shottynge the hede of the same by couenant with hym made in grete within the tyme of this Accompt . . . vj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Haster shipwright for his costes riding from London to Suthampton and ayen³ and there attending about the bringing of the same ship into her dokke by the space of xiiij daies within the tyme aforesaid . . . xl^s

Sum lvj^{li} xix^s

The Marie of the Towre

Also paid the xjth day of Octobre the first yere⁴ of the said noble reigne of oure Souueraine lord the Kyng for the wages [and vittells] of xxj marriners reteyned in the Kynges ship called the Marie of the Toure for the saufe keping of the same [afore] in

¹ The clerk intended at first to write 'lastage,' the old word for 'ballast.' Last, lastage, and ballast are all from the A.S. *hlæst*, a load.

² 1486.

³ To Southampton and back again.

⁴ 1485.

the porte of Suthampton from the xxijth day of August the same yere vnto the said xjth day of Octobre by the space of vij wekes the Maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke the boteswayne at xviiij^d and euery other marriner at xij^d withyn the tyme of this Accompt

viiij^{li} vj^s x^d

Also paid the xxjth day of Octobre the same yere for the wages of xxx marriners hired ouer and aboue the said noumbre of xxj marriners Kepyng the said ship for the conueyance of the same from afore Suthampton to Burselden to be kept with lesse charge by the space of a weke euery marriner at xij^d

xxx^s

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to John Hervy lodesman for lodemanage¹ of the same Ship from afore the said Town to Burselden by couenant with hym made in grete within the tyme of this Accompt

x^s

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid for a quarter of beef iiij^s iiij^d; to Dauy White for di c bukhorne² x^d and to Stephen Smyth for a quarteron of salt fish x^s of them so bought and spent in conueyance of the said Ship to Burselden the same tyme

xv^s ij^d

Also paid the last day of ffebruarie the same yere³ for the wages and vittell of v men and a page kepyng the same Ship at Burselden from the xjth day of Octobre vnto the said last day of ffebruarie that is to say by the space of xx wekes euery [of them xv] man at ij^s by the weke and the page at xviiij^d by the weke within the tyme aforesaid

xj^{li} x^s

Also paid the secund day of August the [said] secund yere⁴ of the Reigne of our said Souuerayne

¹ Piloting.

² Buck, elk, and hart horns occur not only in the victualling accounts but almost invariably among the ordnance stores of the fifteenth century, possibly for cross-bows.

³ 1486.

⁴ 1487.

lord the Kyng to John Mustok Hugh Alen & John Miller Carpenters hired for the stopping of sundrie lekes of the same Ship after she come out of the parties of Lumbardie by the space of vj daies euery of them at viij^d by day for their wages and vittells within the tyme of this Accompt xij^s

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Cappe maister of the same Ship and xvij marriners with hym reteyned in the same from the xxxth day of July the same yere which day the said Thomas Roger receyued the said ship of Sir William Capell ¹ Knight & William Heriott Marchaunt after the said voiage into the parties of Lumbardie vnto the said vjth day of August by the space of a hole weke for the stopping of lekes & castyng Balast the said John Cappe at xx^d John Teys Boteswayne xvij^d William Geffrey xvj^d xiiij men euery man at xij^d & ij men either at viij^d by the said weke euery of them at xij^d for their vittell xxxvj^s x^d

Also paid the second day of Octobre the iij^d yere ² of the Reigne of the Kinges said Reigne for the wages and vittell of viij marriners reteyned in the said Ship for the Saufe kepyng of the same by the space of viij wekes [euery of the] endyng the same day euery of them at ij^s by the weke within the tyme aforesaid vj^{li} viij^s

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Cappe & Richard Grene maisters and xxx other marriners hired ouer the said noumbre of viij marriners attending & laboring as well in bringing the said Ship into the Dokke at Erith as in conueyance

¹ Sheriff of London 1489, Lord Mayor in 1503 and 1509; ancestor of the Earls of Essex. He must have been a wealthy man, since, towards the end of the reign, he got into difficulties with Empson and Dudley to the amount of 1,600*l.*, and only Henry's death, it is said, saved him from further extortion (Bacon, *Life of Henry VII.*).

² 1487.

of her stuff & takle into the Kyngs Store howse at Grenewich by the space of a weke endyng the said secund day of Octobre the said John Cappe at *iii^s iiij^d* Richard Grene *ij^s* & every other *xij^d* for their wages and every man *xij^d* for his vittell within the tyme of this Accompt *lxvij^s iiij^d*

Also paid the day and yere abouesaid to William Coke of Grenewich for the hyre of his lightor hired by the space of the weke afore expressed for the conueiance of the Stuff and takle belongyng to the said Ship into the store hows at Grenewich by couenant made with hym in grete within the tyme of this Accompt *vj^s viij^d*

Also paid the *xxvjth* day of Novembre the same yere to John Osmonde & Ruff Cooke for their wages & vittell reteyned for the Saufe keping of the same Ship at Erith in a dokke from the second day of Octobre the same yere vnto the said [secund d] *xxvijth* day of Novembre by the space of *vij* wekes either of them at *ij^s* by the weke within the tyme aforesaid *xxxij^s*

Also paid the *xxjth* day of ffebruarie the same yere ¹ to the said John & [Raufe] Ruff for their like wages and vittell keping the said Ship at Erith in her dokke from the aforesaid *xxvjth* day of Novembre vnto the *ixth* day of Marche then next ensuyng that is to say by *xv* wekes either of them at *ij^s* by the weke within the tyme aforesaid *lx^s*

Somme *xxxix^{li} xiiij^s x^d*

The Gouvernor

Also paid the *vjth* day of Octobre the first yere ² of the most noble reigne of oure said souueraine lord the Kyng to the Maister of the Kynges ship cald the Gouvernor John Hamond and *xxj* other marri-

¹ 1488.

² 1485.

ners hired for the Saufe Keping of the same Ship afore the town of Suthampton from the xxijth day of August the said first yere vnto the xjth day of Octobre then next ensuying that is to say by the space of vij wekes the said Maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke and every other marriner at xij^d by the weke for their wages besides their vittell within the tyme of this Accompt vij^{li} xvij^s iiij^d¹

Also paid the xxjth day of Octobre the same yere for the wages of xx marriners [hired] ouer & above the said noumbre kepyng the said Ship hired for the conueyance of the same Ship from afore the said Town of Suthampton to Burselden there to be kept at the Kynges lesser cost & charges from the xjth day of Octobre vnto the xvijth day of the same Month that is to say by the space of a weke euery of them at xij^d besides his vittell xx^s And the same day to Alen Wilson marriner hired for the lode-manage of the same Ship from afore the said Town of Suthampton vnto Burselden by couenant with hym made in grete x^s within the tyme of Accompt xxx^s

Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to a Bocher of Hampton for a quarter of beef iiij^s iiij^d to David White for $\overline{\text{di}}$ c bukhorne x^d & to Stephen Smyth for a quarter of salt x^s of them so bought and spent in bringyng of the same Ship to Burselden within the tyme aforesaid xv^s ij^d

Also paid the same day and yere to the Boteswayne of a Spaynard ship for hym and his felawes in Reward for the weying of an Anker belongyng to the Kynges said Ship whiche was left behynde her afore the said Towne of Suthampton within the tyme Aforesaid ij^s

¹ In this and several other instances the accounts do not appear to work out correctly; sometimes they are marked with an asterisk in the MS., showing that the discrepancies did not escape notice.

Also paid the last day of februarie the same yere¹ for the wages and vittell of iiij men for the saufe keping of the same Ship from the xjth day of Octobre vnto the said last day of februarie by the space of xx wekes euery of them at ij^s by the weke within the tyme Aforesaid viij^s

Somme of all the Costs & charges concerning the keping of the said Shippe cxv^s xvij^s ij^d

WAGES OF WARRE

Wages of sundrie Capitaines and men of Werre that is to say marriners & soldiors reteined in the Kyngs service upon the See in Shippes cald

The Marie Guldeford. The said Thomas Roger the [secund] ixth day of Aprill the secund yere² of the reigne of oure said Souueraine lord Kyng Henry the vijth for the wages and vittell of ccxl men marriners and soldiors reteigned in Ship cald the Marie Guldeford upon the see for the [saufe] keping of the saufe³ from the xvth day of Marche the same yere vnto the xth day of May then next ensuying that is to say by the space of viij weekes euery man at ij^s iiij^d ob.⁴ by the weke for the same tyme within the tyme of this Accompt ccxx^{li}

The Carvell of Ewe.⁵ Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Daud yoman of the Corowne⁶

¹ 1486.

² 1487.

³ *Sic.*

⁴ Two shillings and threepence halfpenny.

⁵ Eu, on the Norman coast.

⁶ There were usually twenty-four Yeomen of the Crown, 'semely persones . . . bold men, chosen and tryed out of every lordes house in England for theyre cunnyng and virtew' (*Liber Niger Domus Regis Edward IV.*). In the time of Edward III. they appear to have been a body-guard, but were now attached to various departments of the royal household for personal service. They were sometimes employed on work other than domestic—'and also the yomen of the crowne bene ridden into diuise countries to arrest men that be apeched' (*Plumpton Correspondence*, Camd. Soc. p. 20). Cf. also Burrows, *The Family of Brocas of Beaurepaire*, p. 57.

Maister and owner of a ship cald the Carvell of Ewe otherwise cald the Marie and John for the wages and vittell of clxx men marriners and soldiours reteyned to do the Kyng seruice in the same Ship vpon the See by the space of all the said viij wekes euery man at ij^s iij^d ob by the weke within the tyme of this Acompte clv^{li} xvj^s viij^d

The Marie of Portismouth. Also paid the day and yere aforesaid to John Dokett and Richard Hardy owners of a ship cald the Marie of Portesmouth for the wages and vittell of clx men marriners and soldiours reteyned in the same to do the Kyng seruice upon the See in like wise by the space of the said viij wekes every man at ij^s iij^d ob by the weke within the tyme of this Acompt . . . cxlvj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d

The Marie Turbirvile and the Margaret. Also paid the iiijth day of Aprill the same yere to s^r John Turbirvill¹ knyght owner of ij shippes oon of them cald the Marie Turbirvile and that other the Margaret for the Wages and vittell of dclx men marriners and soldiours reteyned in the said ij shippes to do the Kyng seruice vpon the see from the xxvjth day of Marche the same yere vnto the xxjth day of May then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of viij wekes euery man at ij^s iij^d ob by the weke within the tyme Aforesaid . cxlvj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d

The John de ffole.² Also paid the ix day of Aprill the same yere to Richard Barkeley owner of a Barke cald John de ffole for the wages and vittell of l men marriners & souldiours reteyned in the same to do the Kyng seruice upon the see from the xvth day of Marche the same yere vnto the xth day of May then next ensuyng that is to say by the space of [ij ms] viij wekes euery man at ij^s iij^d ob by the weke within the tyme of this Accompt xlv^{li} xvj^s viij^d

¹ Of Bere Regis, Dorsetshire. John Turberville was knighted on Bosworth Field, and Sheriff of Somerset and Dorset in 1486.

² Folly, adjoining Bideford, on the River Torridge, co. Devon.

Somme of all the said Wages of Werre dccxvⁱⁱ
fforene costes & Expenses necessarie in conduting
of the said office That is to say

Hiring of a Store house at Grenwich

fferthermore the said Thomas Roger paid for
the fferme of a hows at Grenewich hired for the sauf
kepying of the Kynges Stuff and takle and ordnaunce
belongyng unto hys Ships at c^s by yere payable
at the ffestes of Ester and Michelmasse by even
porcons, that is to say for iiij ffestes within the tyme
of this Acompt x^{li}.

Also the Aforesaid Johanne Roger prayth to be
allowde for the ferme of the said Storehowse occupied
with the Kyngs said Stuff takle & ordinaunces from
the fest of Michelmasse the iiij^d yere¹ of the Kyngs
said Reigne vnto the [fest] ix daye of Aprill [Michel-
masse] last past that is to say by oon half year &
x dayes lijs viij^d ob [c^s]

Riding costs of Henry Palmer

Also to Henry Palmer the ixth day of Aprill the
said secund yere² of the Kynges reigne for his Costes
and expenses ridyng from London to portesmouth
& in to the Ile of Wyght for the arestyng of a ship
cald the Marie of Portismouth for to do the Kyng
seruice vpon the See riding in & out & occupied
about the same by the space of x dayes at xvj^d by
day within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xiijs iiij^d

Also to the same Henry for his costes Expenses
& horse hire with ij men ridyng with hym for the
saufe condutyng and conueiance of money from
London vnto Portismouth & Waymuth apoynted
for the Wages and vittell of sundrie marriners and
soldiors reteyned in ij ships bylongyng to s^r John

¹ 1487.

² 1487.

ADMINISTRATIVE EXPENSES 31

Turbirvill & apointed to the See in the Kynges service for ij months so ridyng to & from and occupied about the same by the space of xij daies within the tyme of this Accompt xxjx^s viij^d

Also to the same Henry, Robert Wryght & William Mountford for their like Costes & Expenses riding from London to Sandwich & along by the See coost to the Cambre¹ with clv li [of money] apoynted for the Wages & vittell of sundrie marriners & soldiors reteyned in the shipps cald the Marie Guldeford the Carvell of Ewe the Marie Portismuth & the John de fole for the secund month so riding for the saufe conduting of the said money by the space of xij daies within the tyme of this Acompt

xxix^s viij^d

Also paid the xiiijth day of May the same yere for the costes & Expenses of the said Henry Palmer riding from London to Harwich with William Page oon of the Tellers of the Kynges Eschequier for the saufe condutyng of money apoynted for the Wages and vittell of marriners & soldiors in the Kynges flete vnder Thomas Brandon² for ij months & there attendyng about the payment of the same by the space of xx daies at xvi^d by day within the tyme of this Accompt xxvj^s viij^d

**Hire of an hows in London for the
Kynges stuff**

Also paid the vjth day of Nouembre the iij^d yere³ of the reigne of oure Souueraine lord the Kyng for

¹ Camber of Rye.

² Diplomatist and soldier, uncle of the better-known Charles Brandon Duke of Suffolk, second husband of Mary Tudor, dowager Queen of France. Thomas was with Henry VII. in Brittany and was subsequently employed in various military posts. Knighted 1497, afterwards K.G., and sent as ambassador to the Emperor Maximilian. Died 1509.

³ 1487.

the hire of a hows [of] in London to ley in v Janua¹
 Cables & vij hausers forfetted by s^r William Capell
 & other Marchauntes in bringyng the same on land
 uncustumed lying in the same howse xix wekes at
 vj^d by the weke ix^s vj^d & for the portage of the same
 ropes to the water syde to be caried to Grenewich
 to the Kynges store howse there v^s And for the
 conueyance down of the same Cables & hawsers to
 Grenewich to the said Storehowse & makyng clene
 of the same xij^s [xviij^s vj^d] by couenauntes made in
 grete within the tyme of this Accompt

xxvj^s [viij^d] vj^d

A Reward to the Shipps of Spayne

Also paid by the Kynges high comaundment to
 diuers Maisters & marriners belongyng vnto diuers
 Shipps of Spayne retheyned to do the Kyng seruice
 in Reward because of their long abidyng in Thammys
 without wages or vittell abiding the Kyngs voiage
 within the tyme of this Accompt . . . xx^{li}

Costes of John Halyngburye & Thomas Pratte

Also paid the xxth day of ffebruarye the iij^d yere^s of
 the Kynges most noble Reigne to John Halyngburye
 & Thomas Pratte for their costes & expenses atten-
 dyng about the bying of stuff arestyng of Gonnes for
 the Kyng in diuers shipps [vpon] in Themmes to do
 the Kyng seruice in his voiage made to the See &
 for Bote hire lighterage & portage of the same stuff
 on borde shipps within the tyme of this Accompt by
 the space of xij daies either of them at viij^d by day
 for his costes xvi[ij^s viij^d] lighterage of the said stuff
 x^s viij^d & bote hire viij^s vi[ij^d] . . . xxxv[ij^s x^d] ij^d

¹ Genoa.

² 1488.

**Parchement paper pens & Enk Wax Nelde ¹
& thred counters & other necessities for
the said office**

Also for paper parchement penne and enk wax
nelde & threde and other sundrie Necessaries by hym
bought and Spent in the said office at sundrie tymes
and seasons in makyng of [sundrie] sundrie Ac-
comptes viewes declaracions & Rekennynges of
pursers of shipps indentyng with diuers persons &
other muniments concernyng the said office at xl^s by
yere that is to saye for ij yerres within the tyme of
this Accompt iiij^{li}

Somme of almaner Costes forene & expences
Necessarie for and vpon condutyng of the said office
as afore is expressed ouer and aboue the costes of
iiij^s by day assigned to the said Thomas Roger for
hym self by his patent xliij^{li} xiiij^s viij^d ob
[lvij^{li} iiij^s x^d]

Summa totalis solutionum hujus
libri M^lxxvij^{li} ii^s x^d
Et debet ² Dcciiijvij viij^s v^d³

**Sommes of money wherof the said Johanne
Roger praieth to be discharged**

The said Johanne prayeth to be discharged at
the said Receipt of the Kyngs Eschequier of the—

Somme of xx li parcell of a taille of xl^{li} leuied
upon Combes.

(The aforesaid Johanne Roger prayth to be
[allowed] discharged of the somme of xx^{li} sett upon
her at the said Receipt as parcell of xl^{li} of a Taile
levied there the iiijth day of July in Pasche Terme

¹ Needles.

² The sum total of the payments of this book M^lxxvij^{li} ij^s x^d

And he owes Dcciiijvij^{li} viij^s v^d

³ 787*l.* 8*s.* 5*d.* The form iiij^{xx} is frequently used for 80.

the first yere ¹ of the Kyngs most noble reigne and hertofoꝛ in this boke she is charged with the same fforasmuch as the aforsaid Thomas Roger her husband ne any of his deputies or seruaunts neuer receyued of the said assignement but xx^{li} by [As] the hands of Thomas Combes oon of the Customers of Suthampton vpon whom the said Taille was levied but that the said xx^{li} as yet restith in the hands of the said Thomas Combes wherof she prayth that he may be chargeable to answer the Kyng xx^{li})

H. Palmer.

Of xl^{li} receyued by Henry Palmer towards the makynge of the Souueraine.

Also she prayth to be allowed [of] and discharged of the somme of xl^{li} sett vpon her said husband as money receyued vpon the Newe makynge of the Kynges Ship cald the Souueraine in Michelmasse Terme in the secundu yere ² of the Kyngs said noble reigne fforasmuch as Henry Palmer by whose handes the same was receyued [hat] ought to be charged with the same because he as yet kepith the hole Accompt & Rekinnyng of the newe makynge of the said Ship And the said Thomas Rogers ne his seruaunts were neuer as yet privee ne dealing with the same wherfore she prayth that the said Henry may answer the Kyng of the same xl^{li}

Of dccxxiiij^{li} iijs iiij^d paid vnto Thomas Brandon by William Page of the Receipt.

Also she praith in like wise to be discharged of the somme of dciij^{xx}xiij^{li} iijs iiij^d and of the somme of xxx^{li} sett vpon her said husband at the said Receipt fforasmuch as the said ij sommes of money neuer come vnto thandes of the said Thomas Roger ne of any of his deputies ne seruauntes but by thandes of William Page oon of the Tellers of the Kyngs

¹ 1486.

² 1486.

said Receipt were paid at Harwich vnto Thomas Brandon & his cumpeyny Capitaynes of the Kynges [nauy] flete [in the mo] vpon the See in the month of [Aprill] May June & July in the second yere¹ of his reign for the Wages & vittail of sundrie marriners & soldiors there reteyned in the Kyngs seruice And the parcells thereof to her be not knowen dccxxiiij^{li} iij^s iiij^d

Somme of the said Sommes of money to be discharged as Afore is expressed

dcclxiiij^{li} iii^s iiij^d [Dcciiij^{li} iij^s iiij^d]

Somme of all maner paymentes and money to be discharged at the said Receipt as afore is expressed . . . m^dcccxlj^{li} vj^s ij^d [m^dcccclxix^{li} xj^s xj^d ob]

[And so the same somme excedith the Receipts afore expressed cj^s viij^d ob]

Et debet—xxiiij^{li} v^s jd quos solvet ad receptum Scaciarii vt patet per vnam talliam levatam ibidem xvij die Martii anno vj^{to} Regis Henrici vij.²

Here ensueth the seuerall Accomptes made by the said Johanne Roger of all maner Shipps and vesselles Stuff takle and Aparell ordinaunces Artilleries and Abilamentes of Werre of the same Bylonging vnto oure said most drad Souueraine lord the Kyng As well by the said Thomas Roger had & receyued within diuers hauens & stremes of this Realme As of almaner deliueraunces perusynges & other wise demeaninges of the said Shipps vessells Stuff & takle ordinaunces artillaries & Abilaments werre by all the tyme of this Accompt as herafter doth folowe That is to Say

¹ 1487.

² And he owes xxiiij^{li} v^s jd which he shall pay at the receipt of the Exchequer as appears by a tally levied there xvij day of March the 6th year of King Henry vij.

**Receyued the Kings ship cald the
Grace dieu**

the xth day of Octobre the firste yere¹ of the most noble reigne of said souveraine lord the Kyng in a dokke at [besides] Hamill on the hoke² in the Countie of Suthampton with the Stuffe takle and aparail herafter ensuyng that is to Say in

Halfe tyes short	ij
Bowe Sesynges ³	iiij
Meson shrowdes	vij
poleis ⁴ with Stroppes	iiij
Hawsers for the botes takle	iiij
Stroppes	vj
Double pendaunts	viiij
Single pendaunts	viiij
Smalle Warpes	j
Hawsers	xij
Wyndyng hausers	ij
Mayne lyftes	ij
Mayne shetes	ij
Mayne takkes	ij
fforshrowdes	ix
Sheves ⁵ of brasse [grete] iiij grete & xviiij small.	xxij
Grete sheves of Iren	j
Colkes ⁶ of brasse of sundre sorts	xxxiiij

¹ 1485.

² Hamble, on the river of the same name, running into Southampton water.

³ Apparently some gear about the bows or bowsprit. From old Fr. *saisir*, to seize or hold; M.E., *seise* or *sess*. Cf. p. 276.

⁴ Pole or polyff, a block or pulley; plural poleis or polyves.

⁵ Sheve or Shyver, the sheave of a block.

⁶ Cokkes or coakes, the bushes for the pin of a block. (*Nomenclator Navalis* and *Art of making masts, yards, etc.*, Lond. 1797.) Here, however, and in sixteenth century papers, the word appears to refer to the pin itself.

poles with sheves of brasse and stropes	ij
Mayne shrowdes double	xvj
Brasse pendaunts for the mayne yerdes.	ij
Strekeropes ¹ feble ²	iiij
pendaunts with double poleis	ij
hokeropes ³	iiij
paynters for the Ankers	iiij
Whele Ropes ⁴ feble	j
Tyes for the after meson with a poley	
and ij sheves of brasse	j
Cablettes for the mayne stay	[j] ij
Layners ⁵ for the truss perell ⁶	j
Boy ⁷ Ropes feble	ij
ffortakkes	j
Bowlyne poles with ij sheves of brasse	j
Cheke ⁸ poles with v sheves of brasse	v
left ⁹ poles with iiij sheves of brasse	ij
left poles with ij sheves of brasse	ij
Blokkes for the meson with iiij sheves of	
brasse	j
Sengle poles with xvij sheves of brasse	vij
double poles with ij sheves of brasse	j
double poles with colkes of brasse	xl
Poles of iij sheves and colkes of brasse	xij
Sengle poles with colks of brasse	xxij
Henche ¹⁰ poles with tree ¹¹	vij
Bote and Cokke slyngs	vij

¹ Ropes connected with the mainsail. 'To the stryks of the mainsail eight principal men'—station list of Henry Grace à Dieu—also two 'yeomen of the stryks.' From A.S. *strica*, a cord or line; see also *infra*, p. 255.

² Worn, in bad condition.

³ 'Used for coiling rope cables in the tiers' (Martelli, *Naval Officer's Guide*, Lond. 1834); here used in connection with the 'hokes to fish the ankres' (*infra*, p. 267).

⁴ Ropes to hoist the mainsail. See *infra*, pp. 189, 255.

⁵ Laniards, or a covering; Fr. *Lanière*.

⁶ Parrel.

⁷ Buoy.

⁸ Check.

⁹ Lift.

¹⁰ Low German *Henge*, a hinge.

¹¹ Wood.

Stroppes of Russewale ¹	ij
Stroppes for the tyes otherwise cald	
Bees ²	ij
Dedemeneyne ³ with Chenes for the	
shrowdes	xl
Chenes for the Loves ⁴	j
Moryng chenes	ij
Hokes of Irne for shrowdes	xxx
Dedemeneyne for the Staye	v
Bowhokes with ij sheves of Iren	iiij
Catte hokes with tree	v
Shanke hokes	iiij
Pakke hokes ⁵	iiij
Leche hokes ⁶	iiij
Gonnes feble	xxi
Gonne chambres	iiij ix
Bowes	cxl

¹ I am not aware that this word occurs in more than one other paper in all the innumerable inventories of naval stores still remaining; in 1336 (*Exch. Acts. Q.R.* Bdle. 19, No. 31) we have 'divers cords of Russbewale with shivers and trusses of which to make a rack.' Professor Skeat has suggested that it may be walrus, and remarks, 'King Ælfred says ropes were made of walrus and seal hides. I believe it to be *rus-wal*, A.S., *hros-hwæl*, a horse-whale.'

² A hoop of metal (Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*); a band (Halliwell's *Dictionary*).

³ Dead-eyes.

⁴ Luffs. 'Luff-tackle, a purchase composed of a single and double block . . . not destined for any particular place, but to be variously used as occasion may require' (Smyth, *Sailor's Word-Book*); also, 'the fullest or roundest part of a ship's bows' (*Ibid.*): according to the *Nomenclator Navalis* (1625) the luff extends from the chesstrees to the bulkhead of the forecastle. Skeat, (*Etymological Dictionary*, s.v. Luff) shows clearly that the original meaning of the word was that of some appliance used to assist the steering oar or rudder, but after its utility had ceased its name may have been easily transferred to the place where it had been commonly used.

⁵ Possibly connected with *pacfi*, old Fr. for the courses (Cf. Jal, *Gloss. Nautique*).

⁶ For the mainsail. See *infra*, p. 268.

Arrowes	.	.	[DCCCCX] [DCCCX shefe]	DCCCX shefs
Bowestringes	.	.	.	iiiij
Spayres	.	.	.	xxiiij
fforest billes ¹	.	.	.	cxl
Spaynish dartes	.	.	.	xxxvij
lede malles ² feble.	.	.	.	xiiij
olde axes	.	.	.	xxj
Crosse bowes of stele feble	.	.	.	iiiij
Crosse bowes of balen ³ feble	.	.	.	viiij
ffyre pannes ⁴	.	.	.	j
Boltes of Iren of sundrie sortes	.	.	.	iiiij
Crowne of laten ⁵ gilte	.	.	.	j
Ship belles	.	.	.	j
Double poles with a stroppe for the	.	.	.	j
bote staye.	.	.	.	j
Ketles grete and small	.	.	.	iiiij
pannes of brasse	.	.	.	j
maine perells	.	.	.	j
Truss perells	.	.	.	j
Double poles with treen ⁶ sheves	.	.	.	xliij
Sengle poles.	.	.	.	viiij
Poles with iij sheves	.	.	.	vj
Sherhokes ⁷ for the yerde armes	.	.	.	iiiij

¹ Bill-hooks.² Hammers of lead.³ Whalebone ; but the explanation is queried by Halliwell. As cross-bows were more usually made of metal or horn than of wood, whalebone might have been used.⁴ To make 'fireworks,' inflammable compounds used to set an enemy's ship on fire.⁵ Laten, Laton, or Latton, a mixed metal resembling brass, and according to some authorities, a compound of copper and zinc ; there was also a white laten, a mixture of brass and tin (*Annals of the Founders' Company*, p. 45). In 1492, 5*l.* 10*s.* was paid to Robt. Duke of Greenwich for new gilding 'a corone of laten which shalbe sett upon our shippe called the Regent' (*Exch. Warr.* 7 Feb.). It may have been placed on the beakhead or a mast-head, but usually the latter.⁶ Wooden.⁷ Sickle-shaped hooks intended to destroy an enemy's rigging.

Shemokes for the stay	ij
Ankers	vj
Cables	vj
Mayne Meson mastes	j
Bowesprites	j
Toppes	iiij
Pitche kettle	j
Brasse potte	j
Shovilles shodde	xxiiij
Scopettes ¹	xij
Ship botes	j
Ores	xv
Sculies	ij
Bote hokes	ij
Daviott for the bote with a shefe of brasse	j
Sheve of Iren in the Bote halse	j
Slegges ² of Iren	ij
Shane hokes ³	xviiij
Girtons ⁴ of Say	v
Standarides of Say	vij
Toppe Armynges of Say	iiij
Stremers of Say	iiij
Pendautes of Say for the Crane lyne ⁵	xxiiij
[Peces for the] Hanging of saye	vj peces
Mayne sailes	j
Bonettes ⁶ for the same	iiij

¹ Perhaps the same as *scoppe* (Halliwell), a kind of spade.

² Sledges.

³ Hooks with handles or shafts.

⁴ Small flags (Old Fr. *Guiziers*).

⁵ The crane line went from the spirit mast to the fore stay to steady the former.

⁶ A studding sail, which was laced on to the foot of the fore, main, and mizen sails. From Old French, *Bonet*. Raleigh (*Interpretation of Ships*) says, that among recent improvements, within his time, 'we have lately added the bonnet and the drabler.' When he wrote that sentence the bonnet had been in constant use in English ships for at least 250 years, and some of his other statements are either unintelligible or equally incorrect. The

meson sailes	ij
fforsailes	j
Bonettes for the same	ij
Spritt sailes feble	j
Bonetts for the same	j
Toppe sailes	j
pumps	ij

Also bought as apereth in the keping of the same ship

Shovills shodde	iiij dd
---------------------------	---------

Somme of almaner Stuffe takle and Apparail ordinaunces Artillaries & Abilamentes of Werre bilonging to the Kynges said Ship the aforesaid xxviiijth day of Septembre the ffirste¹ of the reigne of oure said Souerayne lord as appears

Wherof deliuered out of the said Ship cald the Grace Dieu within the tyme of this Acompt—

To s^r John Turbervile knight by vertu of a warraunt vnder the Kynges signett beyring day² the first day of August the first yere³ of the Kynges reigne by Indenture

Mayne meson sailes	j
Toppe sailes	j
Sengle pendauntes	iiij
fforshrowdes	ij
hausers long and short	xij
hausers for the Botes takle	iiij
Halfe tyes	ij
Mayne shrowdes	j
Colkes of brasse	vj

ex^a per indentura⁴

drabler laced on to the foot of the bonnet; the word drabler is not found in use until the 16th century, but the simultaneous employment of two bonnets was very old.

¹ 1485.

² *Sic.*

³ 1486.

⁴ In agreement with the warrant aforesaid.

Also to Thomas Brandon [the] late Admirall in the Kyngs Arme the xxviiijth day of Aprill the secund yere¹ of the reigne of our Souueraine lord Kyng Henry the vij for the defence of a Ship cald the Marie Guldeford within the tyme of this Accompt

fforest billes	c
Arrowes	D shefe

Also deliuered to Matthew Baker Esquier for the Kynges body by vertu of the Kynges letters vnder his Signet beyring date the xxvth day of ffebruarie the first yere² of his most noble Reigne to the said Thomas Roger directed within the tyme of this Accompt

Bowes	c
Arrowes	cx shefe
fforest Billes	xl
[A hoole barrell Gounepowdre]	i Barrill]
ex ^a per indentura	

Also into the Kinges Ship cald the Marie of the Toure within the time Aforesaid

After meson sailes	j
fforsailles	j
Bonettes for the same	j
Gonnes	x
Gonne Chaumbres	xxx
pendautes	v
Boyes of Corke	iiij
Bowes	xl
Arrowes	cc shefes
Bowstrynges	iiij
Pump	j
Top Arming of Say	j

¹ 1487.

² 1486.

Stremer of Say j
 respondet in the Marie Toure

Somme of all the said Stuffe takle Apparail
 ordinaunces artillaries and Abilamentes deliuered out
 of the said Ship in maner & forme aforesaid

Mayne meson sailes	j
Toppe sailes	j
Sengle pendauntes	iiij
fforshrowdes	ij
Hausers long and short	xij
Hausers for the botes takle	iiij
Halfe tyes	ij
mayne Shrowdes	j
Colkes of Brasse	vj
fforest billes	[cc] cxl
Arrowes . [dccccx shefe] dcccc shefs	
Bowes	cxl
After meson sailes	j
fforsails	j
Bonett for the same	j
Gonnes	x
Gonne Chaumbres	xxx
Pendauntes	v
Boyes of Corke	iiij
Bowestrynges	iiij
pumpe	j
Toppe arming of Say	j
Stremer of Say	j

And so Remaneth in the said Ship cald the
 Gracedieu At Hamull on the hoke in the Cuntie
 of Suthampton with the Stuff takle & Apparail
 ordinaunces artillaries & Abilamentes of Werre her-
 after ensuyng That is to Say

Bow Sesynges	iiij
Meson shrowdes	vij

THE ACCOUNTS

... ..	iiij
... ..	j
... ..	vj
Stroppes	viiij
Double pendauntes	v
Single pendauntes	j
... ..	ij
... ..	ij
... ..	ij
... ..	ij
... ..	vij
... ..	xxij
... ..	j
... ..	xxviiij
... ..	ij
... ..	xv
... ..	ij
... ..	iiij
... ..	ij
... ..	iiij
... ..	iiij
... ..	j
... ..	j
... ..	ij
... ..	j
... ..	ij
... ..	j
... ..	j
... ..	j
... ..	v
... ..	ij
... ..	ij
... ..	ij
... ..	j
... ..	j
... ..	vij
... ..	j
... ..	j

and by *pantere*, a noose; M.E. *panter*.

Double poleis with Colkes of Brasse .	xl
Poleis with iij sheves & colkes of brasse .	xij
Sengle poleis with Colkes of brasse .	xxij
henche poleis with tree	vij
Bote slyngs	vij
Stroppes of Rusewale	ij
Stroppes for the tyes otherwise cald Bees .	ij
Grapenelles of Iren with chenes . .	ij
Dedemeneyne with cheynes for the	
Shrowdes	xl
Chenes for the loves	j
Moryng chenes	ij
Hokes of Iren for shrowdes	xxx
Dedemeneyne for the stay	v
Bow hokes with ij sheves of Iren . .	iiij
Catte hokes with treen ¹ sheves . . .	v
Shanke hokes	iiij
pakke hokes	iiij
leche hokes	iiij
Gonnes	xij
Gonne chaumbres	lix
Spayres	xxiiij
Spaynish dartes	xxxviiij
leede malles feble	xiiij
Axes feble	xxj
Crosse bowes of Stele	iiij
Crosse bowes of balen	viiij
ffyre pannes	j
Bolts of Iren of sundrie sorts	iiij
Crownes of laten & gilte	j
Ship belles	j
Double poley with a Strop for the botes	
stay	j
Ketles	iiij
Pannes of brasse	j

¹ Wooden.

Mayne perells	j
Trusse perells	j
Double poleis with treen shives	xlüj
Sengle poleis	vüj
Poleis with iij shives	vj
Sherhokes for the yerde Armes	[vj] üij
Sherhokes for the Stay	ij
Ankres	vj
Bote ankres	j
Cables	[üij] vj
Mayne Meson Mastes	j
Bowspritte	j
Ship toppes	üij
[Ship ket] pitch ketles	j
Brasse potte	j
Shodde Shovilles	[xxüij] v dd
Scopettes	xij
Grete botes feble	j
ores	xv
Sculles	ij
Bote hokes	ij
Daviottes for the bote with sheves of brasse	j
Shefe of brasse in the bootes halse ¹	j
Slegges of Iren	ij
Shave hokes ²	xvüij
Gyttons of say	v
Standardes of say	vij
Toppe Armynges of Say	ij
Stremers of Say	ij
Pendaunts of Say for the Crane lyne	xix
[Hangs] Hangings of say to hang aboute the Ship oon of vj peces	
Mayne saile	j
Bonettes for the same	üij

¹ In the bow, the original meaning of hawse.

² Or 'shaffe' hooks; *supra*, p. 40.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 47

Spritte sailes feble	.	.	.	.	.	j
bonettes for the same	.	.	.	.	.	j
pump	.	.	.	.	.	j
Meson saile	.	.	.	.	.	j

Of which Ship with all the aforesaid Stuff takle and Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilaments of werre with the same remayning the said Johanne prayeth to be discharged forasmuch as the same was deliuered in her said husbandes daies to S^r Raynold Bray Knyght by the Kyngs high Comaundment by him to be broken spent and emploid for and upon the makyng of his Ship cald the Souueraine within the tyme of this Accompte

And it balances.

The Marie of the Toure

The Kyngs Ship cald the Marie of the Toure receyued at Hamull on the Hoke in the Countie of Suthampton the xjth day of October the first yere¹ of the reigne of our said souueraine lord that nowe is with all the Stuff Takle and aparail herafter ensuyng.

mayne mastes	.	.	.	.	j
mayne Shrowdes	.	.	.	.	xxxij
Dedemeneyne with chenes	.	.	.	.	xxxij
Swyftyng takles	.	.	.	.	xj
pollankres ²	.	.	.	.	vj
Maynestaies	.	.	.	.	j
Maynetyes	.	.	.	.	ij

¹ 1485.

² Or polancres, a sort of block, 'poleancres with shivers of wood poleancres with shivers of brasse' (Stores of Henry Grace à Dieu, 1514). Derived from French, *palanc*, a combination of two pullies, or the cord of a pulley; also *palanquer*, to hoist or haul.

Wheleropes olde and newe	ij
Mayne trusses	ij
Mayne drynges ¹	ij
Mayne takkes	ij
Mayne shetes	ij
Mayne lyfts	[j] ij
Mayne perells	j
Bryles ²	ij
Brasses ³	ij
Stodynges ⁴	ij
Mayne yerdes	ij
Mayne sailes	j
Bonetts for the same	ij
Mayne Bowlynes	ij
Toppe mastes	j
Toppe shrowdes	vj
Toppe yerdes	j
Toppe lyftes	ij
Toppe shetes	ij
Toppe sailes	j
Mayne toppes	j
Toppe Armynges	j
Stremers	j
Standards	v
Crane lynes	j
ffor mastes	j
ffor shrowdes	vj
ffor staies	j

¹ According to Jal (*Gloss. Nautique*) a truss-parrel, from the Old Fr. *Drenc*, Norwegian *Dreng*; but it will have been noticed that truss-parrels are frequently mentioned in the foregoing lists, and the word is as old as the fourteenth century. They were connected with the main-sail, and four-inch hawsers were used in making them. See *infra*, pp. 199, 206.

² Brails.

³ Braces.

⁴ Some sort of rope gear. In older papers it is always written *stetynges* and usually occurs with bowlines; probably derived from the A.S. *studu*, and used in some aiding or supporting capacity.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 49

ffor tyes	j
ffor perells	j
ffor lyfts	ij
ffor bowlynes	ij
ffor shetes	ij
ffor takkes	ij
Yerd Ropes	ij
ffor yerdes	j
ffor sailes	j
Bonetts for the same	j
Bowsprittes	j
Spritte yerds	j
Spritte sailes	j
Daviottes ¹ in the ffore castell	j
Hokes to fish the Ankre with	ij
Hoke Ropes	ij
leche hokes	j
Catte hokes	ij
Capstens	[iiij] ij
Capsten barres	xj
Meson mastes	ij
Meson shrowdes	xiiij
Meson yerdes	ij
Meson tyes	ij
Meson lyftes	ij
Meson halyers	ij
Meson shetes	ij
Meson sailes	ij
Meson perell	ij
Ankres	vij
Cables	vj
Cablettes	ij
Hausers grete and small	iiij
Jonkes ²	iiij

¹ The davit, now the fish-davit, was a beam of wood fitted with blocks and used to hoist the fluke of the anchor ; it was movable, and only placed in position when required. ² Pieces of Cordage.

Boyropes	ij
Boyes of Corke.	j
Dobles of tre ¹	ij
Gonnes	xlviij
Gonne chaumbres	cx
Hakebusses ²	xij
Gonne poudre	ij
Gonne hamers	ij
Bowes	cxvj
Arrowes	cc shefe
Chestes for the same.	vij
Bowstryngs	ccc
Spayres	cvij
Malles of leede	xxxvj
Billes	xlviij
Grapers ³ of Iren	ij
ffyre pannes	j
Botes	j
Sheves of Iren in the bote Hede	j
ores	xxiiij
Bote hokes	j
Wast trees ⁴	ij
Sherhoks	vj
Snache poleis	ij
Compasses	ij

¹ Double buoys of wood.

² Harquebuses ; but hakebuss is really a more correct form than the usual harquebus (Skeat, *Etymological Dictionary*).

³ Grapnels.

⁴ Rough timbers along the poop and forecastle in place of bulwarks. In the xviiiith century they were iron stanchions and rails, but are not likely to have been so here. Apparently ships of this period were sometimes sent to sea without any bulwarks or rails. On 5 May, 1513, Sir E. Echyngham (Germyne, 100 tons) writes to Wolsey that, in clearing for action against three French ships 'because I had no rails upon my deck I coiled a cable round about the deck breast high and likewise in the waist and so hanged upon the cable mattresses, dagswayns,* and such bedding as I had within board.' (*Cott. MSS.* Calig. D vi. 107).

* Bed and table covers.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 51

Rennyng glasses ¹	.	.	.	.	j
leede lynes	.	.	.	.	j
Soundyng leeds	.	.	.	.	j
Strekeropes	.	.	.	.	j
Ketles	.	.	.	.	[j] ij
pitch Ketles	.	.	.	.	[ij] j
pottes of Brasse	.	.	.	.	j
ffrying pannes	.	.	.	.	j
Potte hokes	.	.	.	.	j
Ketle hokes	.	.	.	.	ij
Grydirnes	.	.	.	.	j
fflesh hokes	.	.	.	.	j
Trayes	.	.	.	.	v
Plates of tree ²	.	.	.	.	iiij dd
Drynyng bolles of tree	.	.	.	.	xx
Tankerdes	.	.	.	.	viiij
Moldyng trowghes ³	.	.	.	.	j
lanteres ⁴	.	.	.	.	x
Mete tables	.	.	.	.	iiij
outliggers ⁵	.	.	.	.	j
Bitakles ⁶	.	.	.	.	j
Pumps	.	.	.	.	ij
Slegges of Iren.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Merlyng Irenes.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Spyttes of Iron.	.	.	.	.	j
Canne hokes	.	.	.	.	ij
pavesses ⁷	.	.	.	.	cxxx

¹ Sand-glasses, for use with the log line.

² Wood.

³ For leaden shots or 'pellettes.' Shot picked up on Bosworth field are found to have been cast in a hinged mould.

⁴ Lanterns.

⁵ A piece of timber 2 or 3 yards long standing out from the poop, 'to hale down the missen sheet' (*Nomenclator Navalis*, 1625).

⁶ Binnacles.

⁷ Wooden shields ornamented with devices or coats of arms placed along the waist and sometimes on the forecastle and poop. They were survivals of real shields fixed, in earlier days, along the bulwarks until fighting commenced, when they were used by the knights and men at arms. The waist-cloth succeeded the pavesses.

Also bought within the tyme aforesaid as in the
taile¹ of Emptions of this boke doth apiere

Cables	vj
Cagging cables	j
Hausers	j
Takkes	j pair
Shetes	j pair
Ropes of Sundrie sorts made of the	
Kyngs olde stuff	m ^l ccc lb
Saile twyne	vj skaynes
Canuas	iii boltes
Anker	i
Sculles	ij
Gonnepoudre in iij barrells	dccij lb
Mayne Meson Mastes	j
Cokkes	j
Toppe Armyngs of Say	j
Shodde Shovilles	iiij dd
Pitch Kettle	j

Takle and aparail made of the Kynges owne stuff

Swyftyng takles	vij
pollankres	vj
Mayne trusses	ij
Mayne leftes	ij
Mayne Drynges	ij
Brayles	ij
Stodynges	ij
Bowlynes	ij
Cranelynes	ij
fforshrowdes	vj
ffor bowlynes	ij
ffor ties	j
ffor shetes	ij
Meson shrowdes	xij

¹ Number or account.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 53

Meson tyes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Meson halyers	.	.	.	.	.	ij

Receyued out of the Kynges ship late cald the
Grace Dieu

After meson sailes	.	.	.	.	.	j
ffor sailes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Bonettes for the same	.	.	.	.	.	j
Gonnes	.	.	.	.	.	x
Gonne chaumbres	.	.	.	.	.	xxx
pendauntes	.	.	.	.	.	v
Boyes of Corke	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Bowes	.	.	.	.	.	xl
Arrowes	.	.	.	.	.	cc shef
Bowstringes	.	.	.	.	.	iiiij
pumps	.	.	.	.	.	j
Toppe arminges of saye	.	.	.	.	.	j
Stremer of Saye	.	.	.	.	.	j

Somme of almaner stuff takle and aparail
apperteyning to the Kynges ship cald the Marie
Tour within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

mayne mastes	.	.	.	.	.	j
mayne Shrowdes	.	.	.	.	.	xxxij
Dedemeneyne with chenes	.	.	.	.	.	xxxij
Swyftyng takles	.	.	.	.	.	xix
Pollankres	.	.	.	.	.	xij
Maynestayes	.	.	.	.	.	i
Mayne tyes	.	.	.	.	.	iiiij
Wheleropes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne trusses	.	.	.	.	.	iiiij
Mayne drynges	.	.	.	.	.	iiiij
Mayne takkes	.	.	.	.	.	ij pair
Mayne shetes	.	.	.	.	.	iiiij
Maine lyftes	.	.	.	.	.	iiiij
Mayne perelles	.	.	.	.	.	j

Brayles	iiiij
Brasses	ij
Stodynges	iiiij
Mayne bowlynes	iiiij
Mayne yerdes	j
Mayne sailes	j
Bonetts for the same	iiij
Toppe mastes	i
Toppe shrowdes	vj
Toppe yerdes	j
Toppe lyftes	ij
Toppe shetes	ij
Toppe sailles	j
Toppe Armyng	[j] ij
Stremer	[ij] j
Standardes	[j] x
Mayne Toppe	j
Pendauntes	v
Crane lynes	j
fformastes	j
fforshrowdes	xij
ffor staies	j
ffor ties	ij
ffor perelles	j
ffor lyftes	ij
ffor bowlynes	iiiij
ffor shetes	iiiij
ffor takkes	ij
Yerd Ropes	ij
ffor Yerdes	j
ffor sailes	j
Bonettes for the same	j
Bowsprittes	j
Spritte sailes	j
Spritte yerdes	j
Daviotts on the fforcastell	j
Hokes to fish the Ankres with	ij

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 55

Hoke ropes	ij
leche hokes	j
Catte hokes	ij
Capstens	iiij
Capsten barres	xj
Meson mastes	iiij
Meson shrowdes	xxvj
Meson yerdes	ij
Meson tyes	ij
Meson lyftes	iiij
[Meson halyers	ij]
Meson haliars	iiij
Meson shetes	ij
Meson sailes	ij
Meson perells	ij
Ankres	viiij
Cables	xiiij
Cablettes	ij
hausers Grete & small	iiij
olde Jonkes	iiij
Boy ropes	iiij
Boyes of Corke	iiij
Doubles of tre	iiij
Gonnes	lviiij
Gonne chaumbres	cxl
Hakebusses	xij
Gounepoudre	iiij barells
Gonne hamurs	iiij
Bowes	clvj
Arrowes	cccc Shefe
Chests for the same	vij
Bowestryngs	ccc ^{xx} iiij
Speres	cviiij
Shoveles	iiij dd
Malles of lede	xxxvj
Billes	xlviij
Grapers of Iren	ij

ffyre pannes	.	.	.	.	j
Ship Botes	.	.	.	.	j
Cokkes	.	.	.	.	j
Sheves of Iren in the bote hede.	.	.	.	.	j
Ores	.	.	.	.	xxiiij
Botehokes	.	.	.	.	j
Wast trees	.	.	.	.	ij
Sculles	.	.	.	.	ij
Sherhokes	.	.	.	.	vj
Snach Poles	.	.	.	.	ij
Compasses	.	.	.	.	iiij
Rennyng Glasses	.	.	.	.	j
leede lynes	.	.	.	.	j
Soundyng leedes	.	.	.	.	ij
Strekeropes	.	.	.	.	j
ketles	.	.	.	.	ij
pitche Ketles	.	.	.	.	ij
Brasse pottes	.	.	.	.	j
ffrying pannes	.	.	.	.	j
potte hokes	.	.	.	.	j
Ketell hokes	.	.	.	.	ij
Gridirnes	.	.	.	.	j
fflesh hokes	.	.	.	.	j
Trayes	.	.	.	.	v
platers of tree	.	.	.	.	iiij dd
drinkyng bolles of tre	.	.	.	.	xx
Tankards	.	.	.	.	viiij
Moldyng trowes	.	.	.	.	j
lantries ¹	.	.	.	.	x
Mete Tables	.	.	.	.	iiij
outliggers	.	.	.	.	j
Bitakles	.	.	.	.	j
pumps	.	.	.	.	iiij
Slegges of Iren	.	.	.	.	iiij
Merlyng Irens ²	.	.	.	.	iiij

¹ Lanterns.² Marline-spikes.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 57

Spittes of Iren	j
Canhokes	j paire
pavesses	cxxx
Ropes of sundrie sorts	m ^l m ^l ccc lb .
Saile twyne	vj skaynes
Canuas	iiij boltes

The said Thomas Roger hath spent emloyd & deliuered out of the said Ship within the tyme afore-said That is to Say

Stuff emloyd & spent in making of takle

The said Thomas hath emloyd and spent in makyng of viij Swyftyng takells vj pollankres ij mayne Trusses ij mayne drynges ij mayne lyftes ij brayles ij stodinges ij Bowe lynes j cranelyne vj foreshrowdes j fortye ij forbowlynes ij forshetes xij Meson shrowdes ij Meson tyes and ij meson haliers And also in the amending of diuers sailles belong to the said Ship within the time of this Acompt

Hausers	j
Ropes of sundrie sortes	m ^l m ^l ccc lb
Saile twyne	vj skaynes
Canuas	iiij bolts

Spent & perused¹ in a voiage into Lumbardye

Also the said ship was letten on marchaundise into the parties of Lumbardye to S^r William Capell of London marchaunt and other marchauntes of the same Citie by Indenture between Averei Corneborowe Esquier late vndertresorer of England and the said marchauntes In which voiage was Spent perused broken & lost the Stuff takle Aparail

¹ Used up.

ordinaunces artilleries and Abilaments of werre her-
after ensuyng within the tyme of this Accompt

Swyftyng takles	.	.	.	.	viiij
Pollankres	.	.	.	.	vj
Mayne Tyes	.	.	.	.	ij
Wheleropes	.	.	.	.	j
Mayne trusses	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne Drynges	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne takkes	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne shetes	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne lyftes	.	.	.	.	ij
Brayles	.	.	.	.	ij
Stodynges	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne Bowlynes	.	.	.	.	ij
Top Armynges	.	.	.	.	j

Also spent by the said S^r William Capell &
other marchaunts into the said parties of Lumbardye
perused broken & lost from the last day of februarie
the first yere¹ of the Kyngs said reigne vnto the
xxxth day of July the ijth yere of the Kynges said
reigne by oon hole yere xxj wekes & v daies within
the tyme of this Accompt

Crane lynes	.	.	.	.	j
ffor Shrowdes	.	.	.	.	vj
ffor tyes	.	.	.	.	j
ffor bowlynes	.	.	.	.	ij
ffor shetes	.	.	.	.	ij
Meson Mastes	.	.	.	.	j
Meson Shrowdes	.	.	.	.	xij
Meson tyes	.	.	.	.	iiij
Meson Halyers	.	.	.	.	ij
[Ankres	.	.	.	.	j]
Cables	.	.	.	.	vij
Boye ropes	.	.	.	.	j

¹ 1486.

² 1487.

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 59

Boyes of Corke	iiij
Dobles of tre	j
Gonnes	iiij
Gonne Chaumbres	v
Gonne poudre	iiij barrelles
Gonne hamers	j
Bowes	lxxvj
Arrowes	cl shefe
Chestes for the same	iiij
Bowstrynges	cclx
Spayres	viiij
Malles of leede	vj
Billes	xxv
ores	x
Sculles	j
Cumpasses	ij
Soundyng leedes. . . .	j
Trayes of tree	v
Platers of tree	ij dd.
Drynkyng bolles of tre	xiiij
Tankards	iiij
Showylls ¹	iiij dd
lanternes	viiij
Slegges of Iren	j
Marlyng Irens	ij
pavesses	l
[Toppe Armynges of Saye]	j]
[Stremers of Say]	j]
[Mayne mastes]	j]
Mayne shrowdes. . . .	xxxij
Dedemeneyne with Chenes	xxxij
Swyftyng takles	xj
pollankres feble	vj
Mayne stayes	j
Mayne tyes	ij
Mayne trusses	ij

¹ Shovels.

[illegible]

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 61

Malles of leede	xxx
Billes	xxiiij
Streke ropes	j
Ketles	ij
Maite tables ¹	j
pavesses	iiiij

Accounted for in the Storehouse

Yet deliuered out of the said Ship within the tyme of this Accompt

To the Kynges Ship called the Souuerayne by thandes of Henry Palmer

Bote	j
Sculles	j
ores	viiij
Daviott of the Bote with a shive of iren	j
Wyndasse	j
Grapers	j
Botehokes	j
Lanternes	j
Compas	j
Rennyng Glasses	j
Shovilles	j
Scopes	j
Bowes	[j] iiij
Arrowes	vj shefes
Cabilles for the Boyropes	j
Ankre	j

Somme of almer Stuff takle & Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilaments of (werre) spent perused & deliuered out of the said Ship within the tyme Aforesaid

Hausers	j
Ropes of sundrie sortes	m ^m ccc lb
Saile Twyne	vj skaynes

¹ Meat, *i.e.* dining tables.

Canuas	iiij bolts
Swiftyng takles	viiij
pollankres	xij
mayne tyes	iiij
Wheleropes	ij
Mayne trusses	iiij
Mayne drynges	iiij
Mayne takkes	ij payr
Mayne Shetes	iiij
Mayne Lyftes	iiij
Brayles	iiij
Stodynges	iiij
Mayne Bowlynes	iiij
Toppe Armynges	j
Crane lynes	j
ffore Shrowdes	vj
ffore tyes	j
ffore bowlynes	ij
ffore shetes	ij
Meson Mastes	j
Meson Shrowdes	xxvj
Meson tyes	ij
Meson halyers	ij
Ankres	j
Cables	vij
Boy ropes	j
Boyes of cork	iiij
Dobles of tre	j
Gonnes	lviiij
Gonne chaumbres	[cliij] cxi
Gonne poudre	iiij barrells
Gonne hamurs	j
Bowes	[clxvj] clxix
Arrowes	[ccccv shefs] ccccvj shefes
Chestes	vij
Bowestrynges	cclx
Spayres	cviiij

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 63

Malles of leede	xxxvj
Billes	[xxij] xlvij
ores	xvij
Sculles	[ix] ij
Compasses	[iii] ij
Runyng glasses	j
Trayes	v
Soundyng ledes	j
plates	ij dd
drynkyng bolles	xiiij
Tankerds	iiij
lanternes	ix
Slegges of Iren	j
Marlyng Irens	ij
pavesses	cxxx
[Stremer of Say]	j]
Mayne Shrowdes	xxxij
Brasses feble	ij
Mayne sailes	j
Bonettes for the same	iiij
Mayne toppes	j
fforsailles	j
Bonettes for the same	j
Strekeropes	j
Ketles	ij
Maite tables	j
[Pavesses]	j]
Bote	j
[Sculle] Daviott of the bote with a shive of Iren	j
Wyndasse	j
Grapers	j
Bote hokes	j
[lanternes]	j]
Shovills	iiij dd j
Scopis	j

APPENDIX

... a ... the ... at Erith in a ... the ... with the Staff table ... to say

	xxxij
	xj
	j
	j
	j
	vj
	j
	ij
	ij
	j
	j
	j
	x
	j]
	v
	j
for Shew wales	[xij] vj
flore stales	j
ffor tyes	j
ffor perelles	j
flore lyftes	ij feble
ffor bowlyne	[iiij] ij
ffor shetes	ij
ffor takkes	ij
ffor yerdes	j
yerd ropes	ij
[flore sailes	j]
[Bonetts for the same	j]
Bowsprittes	j
Sprytt Sailes	j
Sprytt yerdes	j
Daviotts in the fforecastell	j

THE MARY OF THE TOWER 65

Hokes to fish the Ankres	ij
Hoke ropes	ij
leeche hokes	j
Catt hokes	ij
Capstens	iiij
Capsten barres	xj
Meson Mastes	ij
Meson yerds	ij
Meson lyftes	iiij
Meson haliers	ij
Meson shetes feble	ij
Meson sailes	ij
Meson perells	ij
Ankres	[viiij] vj
Cables	vj
Cablettes	j
Jonkes	iiij
Boy ropes	ij
Dobles of tre	ij
Hakebusses	xij
Gonne hamurs	ij
Bowstrynges	cxx
Grapers of Iren	j
[Grapers of Iren	ij]
ffyr pannes	j
Cokkes feble	j
Mast for the same	j
Bote hokes	j
Wast trees	[i] ij
Sherhoks	vj
Snacche poleis	ij
Compasses	j
leede lynes	j
Soundyng leedes	ij
Ketles	ij
pitch Ketles	ij
Brasse pottes	j

The Kynges Ship cald the Martyn Garsia by the said Thomas Roger receyued in a dokke at Wynchelsee The xxth day of Decembre the firste yere¹ of the Kynges most noble Reigne with the Stuff takle and Apparail ordinaunces artilleries & Abilamentes of werre herafter ensuyng That is to say

Mayne mastes	j
Dedemeneyne with chenes	xxvj
Maine Shrowdes	xxvj
Swyftyng takles	vj
pollankres	iiij
Maine Stayes	j
Mayne tyes	ij
Mayne lyfts	ij
Mayne brases	ij
Mayne drynges	ij
Mayne yerds	j
Mayne perills	j
Mayne shetes	ij
Maine Takkes	ij
Mayne sailles	j
Bonetts for the same	iiij
Maine Toppes	j
Toppe Mastes	j
Toppe Shrowdes	vj
Top sailles	j
fformastes	j
ffor Shrowdes	viiij
ffor staies	j
ffor Takkes	ij
ffor tyes	j
ffor haliers	j
ffor shetes	ij

¹ 1485.

ffor lyftes	ij
ffor bowlynes	ij
ffor Sailes	ij
Bonetts for the same	ij
ffor perells.	ij
Bowsprittes	ij
Spritte sailes	ij
Bonetts for the same	ij
Spritte yerdes	ij
Tyes for the same	ij
Meson mastes	ij
Meson Shrowdes	xij
Meson perelles	ij
Meson yerdes	ij
Meson tyes	ij
Meson haliers	ij
Meson Sailes	ij
Meson shetes	ij
Meson lyftes	ij
Hokes to paynte ¹ thankers with	ij
Hoke ropes	ij
Garnetts	ij
yard ropes for the top	ij
Boy ropes	ij
leede lynes	ij
dobles of tree	iiij
ffisshing hokes for the Ankres	ij
Ankres	vj
Cables	viiij
pumps	ij
Grapers of Iren.	ij
ffyre pannes	ij
Botes	ij
Sculles	ij
Cokkes	ij
Cokke mastes	ij

¹ To make fast, *supra*, p. 44.

Coke yerdes	j
Cokke Shrowdes	vj
ores	xvj
Ketles	iiij
lanternes	xiiij
Toppe Armynges	j
Soundyng Ledes	iiij
Capstens	j
Capsten barres	iiij
Compasses	ij
Rennyng glasses	ij
Shodde Shovilles	viiij
Trayes	iiij
Tankards	viiij
plates of Tree	iiij dd
poles with ij brasen shives	[j] ij
Bote ropes	j
Chenes of Iren	ij
Gonnes	xxx
Gonne chaumbres	iiij vj
Gonne stones ¹	c
Gonne Tampyons ²	ccc
Drynkyng bolles	iiij dd
Hausers	vj
Warps	ij
Hayle shotte	xl
Pavesses	cvj
Spayres	iiij
Billes	xxxiiij
Gonnepoudre	j fyrken
hand Gonnes	iiij

¹ Shot, whether of stone or iron; all shot were at first of stone, which explains the expression.

² Wads. In 1514, 8,000 'grete tampons' at 20s. the thousand and 8,000 small ones at 10s., were provided for the Henry Grace à Dieu. In the stores at Calais, 1454-5, 'ccccviii. tampons per gonnys.' 'Tampons' are found in fourteenth century lists of stores.

Bowes	xl
Arrowes	cc shefes
Bowestrynges	ix dd
[Cokks] Colks of Iren	xxj
Crane lynes	j
Canuas	j bolte
Saile twyne	vj lb
Marlyne	vj lb
Oven leedes	j
Marlyng Irens	j
ffyddes of Iren	j

Of which Ship with all the stuff takle and Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilamentes of werre afore expressed the said Johanne Roger prayeth to be discharged for asmuch as the same Ship was so deliuered to Sir Richard Guldeford Knyght to have of the Kynges yift by vertue of a warraunt vnder the Kynges signet to the aforesaid Thomas Roger directed the xxiiijth day of the said Month of Decembre the firste yere of ye reigne of our said Souueraigne lord the Kyng that nowe is

Et equalet (And it balances)

The Gouvernor

Also receyued the Kynges Ship cald the Gouvernor At Hamull on the hoke the xth day of Octobre the first yere of the reigne of our Souuerayne lord the Kyng with the stuff & takle hereafter ensuyng

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne shrowdes	xxviiij
Dedemeneyne with chene	xxviiij
Swyftyng takelles	xij
pollankres	iiij
Mayne stayes	j
Mayne tyes	ij

Mayne yerdes	j
Mayne lyftes	ij
Mayne trusses	ij
Mayne drynges	ij
Warre takkes ¹	ij
Garnettes	ij
Mayne brasses	ij
Mayne shetes	ij
Mayne takkes	ij
Mayne bowlynes	ij
Mayne sailes	j
Bonetts to the same	iiij
Mayne topps	j
Toppe mastes	j
Toppe shrowdes	vj
Toppe yerdes	j
Crane lynes	j
Toppe sailes	j
Toppe lyftes	ij
ffor mastes	j
ffor shrowdes	xij
ffor trusses	ij
ffor yerdes	j
ffortakkes	ij
fforshetes	ij
ffor lyftes	ij
ffor toppes	j
ffor staies	j
ffor halyers	j
ffor tyes	j
ffor bowlynes	ij
ffor sailes	j
Bonettes for the same	ij
Meson mastes	ij
Meson shrowdes	xvj

¹ According to Jal a tack knotted in a particular way (cf. *Glossaire Nautique*, s. v. *Wartake*).

Meson yerdes	ij
Meson lyftes	ij
Meson trusses	ij
Meson tyes	ij
Meson halyers	ij
Meson sailes	ij
Spritt yerdes	j
Spritt sailes	j
Bowsprittes	j
outliggers	j
Ankres	v
Grapenelles	j
Strekeropes	ij
whale Ropes	j
wale ¹ trees	ij
Hausers	ij
Compasses	iiij
Rennyng glasses	ij
Sounding ledes	ij
lede lynes	ij
lanternes	x
Ship Axes.	j
Gonne hamurs	iiij
Gonne pekkes ²	viiij
Sherhokes.	iiij
ffishyng hokes for the ankres	iiij
Keeles ³	ij
Spittes of Iren	j
Gridirnes	ij
Trefetts ⁴	j
ffleshhoks	j

¹ The signification is probably that of gunwale, as 'a piece of timber that reaches from the half deck to the forecastle on either side' (Kersey's *Dictionary*, ed. 1715).

² Gunstones 'hewn & rowth,' . . . '22 pecks for to hew gunstones,' i.e. stone shot. *Letters & Papers Henry VIII.* vol. i. 5721 (1514).

³ Perhaps from M.E. *kelare*, a big, open tub.

⁴ Trivets.

flyrepannes	j
Tankards of tree	x
Drynkyng bolles of tree	ij dd
Trayes	ij
Maundes ¹	ij
Top Armynges of Say	ij
Stremers of Say	ij
Standards of Say	vij
Bottes	j
Bote mastes	j
Cokkes	j
ores	[j] xxvj
Sculles	j
Boteankres	j
lofe hokes with Chenes ²	j
Cables	viiij
Boye ropes	iiij
Boys of Cork	iiij
Dobles of tre	ij
pavesses	cvj
Gonnes	lxx
Gonne chaumbres	cclxv
Spayres	c
Gonne tampyons	cc
Gonne stones	cc
Sheves of brasse	x
Bowes	lj
Arrowes	cclx Shefes
Billes	xlj
Hakebusses	vij
Table clothes	ij
Canuas	j bolte

Of which Ship with all the Stuff takle and
Aparail ordinaunces artillaries & Abilamentes of

¹ Baskets. The word here seems to describe large baskets used for carrying meat (cf. p. 197).

² 'Luff hook is to succour the tackles in a large sail that all the stress may not bear upon the tack' (*Naval Expositor*, 1750).

werre afore expressed the said Johanne Roger prayeth to be discharged fore asmuch as the same Ship so takled & aparailled was deliuered by her said late husband to Rauf Astry¹ & Thomas Grafton marchaunts of London by vertue of the Kyngs letters of warraunt under his signet beyring date at Westminster the xvij day of February the firste yere² of ye Kynges most noble [noble] reigne that now is to the said Thomas in that behalf directed

Et equalet

The Kynges Storehouse at Grenewich

Receiptes of stuff & takle ordinaunces & artillaries into the said Storehous that is to say

In the said storehouse the iiijth day of October the first yere³ of the Kyng

Ankres	xx whereof iiij are broken
Dedemeneyne with chenes	[xvj] cvijj
Gonnes feble	xxvj
Gonne chaumbres feble	clx
Chenes for the mayne shrowdes	vijj
Olde Iren	m ^l ccc lb after v ^{xx} xij to the c
Ship spayres	iiij
Jonkes of Cables	xiiij
Arrowes	cl shefs
polers ⁴ of sundrie sortes	cvijj

Also bought into the same within the tyme of this Accompt that is to say

Serpentynes of Iren	vijj
Chaumbres for the same	xxiiij
Gonnepoudre	ccj lb
Cables	ij
Hausers	j

¹ Lord Mayor in 1493.

³ 1485.

² 1486.

⁴ Pulleys or blocks.

Also out of the Kynges Ship cald the Marie Tour at Erith within the tyme of this Accompt

pollankres	vj
Mayne Shrowdes	xxxij
Mayne tyes	ij
Mayne Trusses	ij
Mayne drynges	ij
Mayne shetes feble	j
Mayne takkes	j payr
Mayne liftes	ij
Brayles feble	ij
Brasses feble	ij
Stodynges	ij
Mayne bowlynes feble	ij
Mayne sailes feble	j
Bonetts for the same	iiij
Mayne toppes	j
forsaile	j
Bonetts for the same	j
Meson Shrowdes	xiiij
Gonnes	lv
Gonne chaumbres	[cxlviiij] cxxxv
Gonne poudre	j Barrell weighing cc lb
Bowes	iiijx
Arrowes	cl shefes
Chestes for the same	iiij
Spayres	c
Malles of lede	xxx
billes	xxiiij
Strekeropes	j
Ketles	ij
Maite tables	j
pavesses	iiij ^{xx}

STORES AT GREENWICH 77

fforsaile	.	.	.	.	.	.	j
Bonettes for ye same	.	.	.	.	.	.	j
Meson shrowdes	.	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
Bowes	.	.	.	.	.	.	^{xx} iiijx
Arrowes	.	.	.	.	[cl shefs]	ccc shefes	
Chests for ye same	.	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
poles of sundrie sorts	.	.	.	.	.	.	cviiij
Spayres	.	.	.	.	.	.	^{xx} ciij
Malles of lede	.	.	.	.	.	.	xxx
Billes	.	.	.	.	.	.	xxiiij
Streke ropes.	.	.	.	.	.	.	j
Keeles	.	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Maite tables	.	.	.	.	.	.	j
pavesses	.	.	.	.	.	.	^{xx} iiij

Wherof deliuered out of the said Store-hous within the tyme of this Accompt That is to say

To Matthew Baker capitayne of the Isle of Gersey by vertu of ij seuerall warrauntes vnder the Kynges signet that oon of them beyring date the last day of May the first yere¹ of the Kyngs most noble reigne & that other the xxvth day ffebruary the same yere²

Serpentynes of Iren	.	.	.	.	.	viiij
Chaumbres for the same	.	.	.	.	.	xxiiij
Gonne poudre	.	.	.	.	ccj lbs in j barrell	

To a ship cald the Marie Guldeford reteyned in the Kynges seruice upon the See the xxth day

¹ 1486.

² *Ibid.*

...the ... and most ...

...the ... and most ...

...the ... and most ...

...the ... and most ...

...the ... and most ...

1417.
Founder of the ducal house of Bedford. Plegman, son of Henry Beaufort, Duke of Somerset, knighted 1485, afterwards K.G. and Lord Chamberlain. Created Earl of Worcester 1514; died 1526.

1488.
According to the *Teller, Rolls* (No. 61), the Peter Daynevia of 240 tons and 210 men, hired at 2s. a ton per month.

The John de Hoyn of 140 tons, manned by 150 soldiers and 10 seamen, hired at the same rate.

The John of Pasgencia of 220 tons, 190 soldiers and 45 men, at the same rate.

STORES AT GREENWICH 79

of the same ordinaunce by the Kynges high comaund-
ment towards the enarmyng of iij Spaynard Shippes
apointed to the see in the said Armye

Arrowes ccc shefes

To the Kynges ship cald the Souerayne by
thandes of Henry Palmer by Indenture

Ankres	j
Bonetts for the fforsail	j
Malles of leede	vj
Stodynges	j
[Hausers	ij]
Gonne poudre	j barrell
Jaundy ¹ cables	v
Hausers of Jayne ²	vij

Somme of the said deliueres within the tyme
aforesaid

Gonnes	xxxij
Gonne chaumbres	[lxxj] ^{xx} iiijxv
Gonne poudre	ccccj lb
Cables	ij
Hausers	j
Arrowes	ccc Shefes
Bonettes for the fforsail	j
Malles of lede	vj
Stodinges	ij
Ankres	j

**And so remayneth in the said Storehous
vpon the ende of this Accompt That is to Say**

Ankres	xix	Wherof ^{xx} iiij are broken
Chenes with dedemeneyne	[^{xx} iiijxlj]	cvij
Gonnes		lvij

¹ Genoa.

² *Ibid.*

Gonne Chaumbres	ccxxiiij
Chenes for the mayne shrowdes	viiij
olde Iren	m ^l lb
Jonkes of Cables	xiiij
pollankres	vj
Mayne Shrowdes	xxxij
Mayne tyes	ij
Mayne trusses	ij
Mayne drynges	ij
Mayne Shetes feble	j
Mayne Takkes	j payr
Mayne lyftes	ij
Brayles feble	ij
Brasses	ij
[Stodynges	ij] j
Mayne bowlynes	ij
Mayne saile feble	j
Bonettes for ye same	iiij
Mayne toppes	j
fforsail	j
Meson Shrowdes	xiiij
Bowes	iiijx
Chestes for bowes & Arrowes	iiij
Spayres	ciiij
Malles of lede	xxiiij
Billes	xxiiij
Streke ropes	j
Ketles	ij
Maite tables	j
pavesses	iiij
poles of sundrie sortes	cviiij

Whereof the said Johanne Roger prayeth to be discharged fforasmuch as she hath delivered the same To William Comersall Clerk of the Kynges Shippes together with the Key of the said Storehows

STORES AT GREENWICH 81

at Grenewich vnto and for the Kynges most noble
use by vertue of the Kynges letters missive to the
said Johanne directed in that behalf And whereof
the said William Comersall restith accomptable to
the Kyng

Et equalet (And it balances)

XII^o H. VIIORDYNAUNC AND ARTILLARYE
SENT INTO SCOTLANDE WARDE
FOR THE WARRS

HERE ensueth a Viewe diuidet in iij partes made of the conduct of the Kynges ordenaunces late appointed for his werres ayenst the Scottes Wherof by the first part is declared the particuler shippinges owtward and Receiptes of ordinaunces with the somme total of the same By the secunde part is declared ordenaunces Retorned and deliuered into the Tour of London And by the thrid part ordenaunces lakking of the said shippinges and Receiptes with all maner deliueeres expenses and employmentes of the same ffro the first day of May the xijth yere¹ of the most noble reigne of oure Souueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vij vnto the xxth day of Novembre then next ensuyng And because of hast in shipping setting forth into Scotland retorne & deliueeree of the said ordinaunces into the said Tour of London the said ordenaunces in this viewe cannot be expressed perfity in noumbres and quantities as ought to be after the true ordre of accompt And because the said Retorne must accord with the Indentures of Shipping of the same almaner ordinaunces chested bareld or otherwise trussed² in cases or vesselles be expressed by the noumbres of chestes, barelles, fattes, basketes or such other without

¹ 1497.² Packed.

other noumbryng or weying of the stuffes therin conteyned as bowes arrowes artificers toles Irenwerk nailes and other store be numbered by the Chestes Also bowstrynges casting caltraps¹ tallowe nettes for gard tramelles² & such other by the banelles fattes & such other vesselles Also shot of lede moldes for pelletes dise³ of iren and cressett lights be noumbred by the baskettes And Iren lede tymbre ropes and all such by the peces Which rekinnyng is not sufficient for the sauf gard of the Kynges said ordenaunce ne for acquitall and discharge of his offices in tyme comyng Wherefore it semeth necessarie that another viewe be taken of all the Kynges said ordenaunces within his said Tour of London accompting the same by noumbres and weightes according to the first empcon and provision of the same

First ensueth the first part of the sayd viewe wherby As well the particuler Ship-pinges of Ordenaunces for the said voyage As the somme total of the same and other appointed in that behalf with the particuler variances betwene the Indentures and book of shipping plainely doth apiere in forme following that is to say

Shipping of ordenaunces fro the Tour of London in sundrie Shippes for the said voiage that is to say

¹ A ball armed with spikes intended to lame horses, and thrown on the ground in front of charging cavalry.

² Nets. Used with stakes (*infra*, pp. 89, 100) and probably as a defence for archers.

³ Shot. '300 smal and grete dice of iern.' (*Stores of Great Nicholas*, 1514.) '600 pelletes of iren,'—'140 pelletes of lead for serpentines' (*ibid.*). When the size is mentioned 'dice' are always an inch and a half square (cf. p. 217). Usually a distinction is drawn between 'dice' and 'pellets,' but it is not always so here (cf. pp. 100, 104).

The Antony of London

By Indenture

Curtowe of brasse calde Cales ¹	.	j
Shot of iren for the same	.	cl
Shot of stone for the same.	.	l
Horseharnesses for the same	.	xx
picases ²	.	c
Shovills	.	xx dd
Scopes	.	ij dd
ffare ³ carts	.	ij
Horsharnesses for the same	.	xij

And by the boke of shipping

The said Curtowe is expressed with ij beddes⁴
and ij paire Wheles with hole boxes⁵ of brasse
ij paire lymores⁶ with boltes forlokkes⁷ kayes⁸
lynces⁹ and a taile pynne for the said Curtowe

Scaling ladders xix

¹ A curtowe, curtal, or courtauld, was a short, heavy gun of brass or iron weighing about 3,000 lbs. and obtained from Flanders. They were guns of position and only occasionally used on board ship until the middle of the sixteenth century, when the demi-culverin of about the same weight most nearly represented them. Large pieces were usually individually named. In the expenses of Calais for 1434-5 two guns are mentioned by name, the London, and the St. Paul. (*Roll of Foreign Accounts*, No. X.) In 1512 thirteen curtowes and serpentines are described under names. (*Letters & Papers Henry VIII.* i. 3616.)

² Pickaxes. ³ Travelling or riding carts, M.E. *Faren*.

⁴ On carriages.

⁵ The bushing of the wheel nave.

⁶ Shafts for the bed on which the gun was mounted (Fr. *Limon*).

⁷ A forelock might be an iron pin driven through the eye of a bolt, or the fastening of the cap-square which fixes the trunnion of a gun to its carriage.

⁸ Keys, here probably the cap-square keys.

⁹ Lynch-pins. (Skeat, and Stratmann's *Middle Eng. Dict.*)

The Trinitye of Snodeland¹**By Indenture**

Serpentyne of brasse	j
Shot of Iren for the same	cccxiij
Horsharnesse for the same	xx
Charging ladells	ij
Rammers for the same	ij
Curtowe of brasse with all her Appareill	
cald the Dragon	j
Shot of iren for the same	cl
Shot of stone for the same	l
Horsharness for the same	xx
Charging ladells for the same	ij
Rammers for the same	viiij
Demy curtowes of brasse	ij
Shot of iren for the same	ccc
Shot of stone for the same	c
Horsharnes for the same	lvj
Shovilles & spades	xxiiij dd viij
Scopes	vij dd
Picasas and mattokkes	clxx
Charging ladelles	iiij
Rammers	iiij

By the boke of Shipping

The said Serpentyne is cald the Lyon with ij beddes a paire wheles shodd with half boxes of brasse and another paire wheles with hole boxes of brasse and a paire of new lymores with boltes forlokkes kaies tailepyn and lynces

Also the said Curtowe is cald a demy curtowe with her olde bedd a paire of new Wheles with hole boxes of Brasse and a paire of bare wheles lymores boltes forlokkes &c.

And the said ij demy curtowes be cald Carlile

¹ Kent, on the Medway above Chatham.

and Dovorre with old beddes and wheles half boxed
and a pair of wheles bare with iij paire lymores boltes
&c. & xxxviiij horsharnes & a Cart sadell ¹

The Kateryn of Walderswyk ²

By indenture

Colpresses ³	. . . . .	xlviij
Crowes of Iren .	. . . . .	xxviij
Chenes of Iren .	. . . . .	xlviij
Extrees ⁴	. . . . .	lx
Cartes for shott.	. . . . .	x
ffarecartes .	. . . . .	iiij
lymors .	. . . . .	ix pair
Grete extrees .	. . . . .	xiiij

By the boke of shipping

The said carts to be expressed with apparell

—The Antony of Dunwich—

By Indenture

Demy Curtowe of brasse cald Berwick .	j
Shot of Iren for the same	cl
Shot of Ston for the same	l
Charging ladelles for the same	ij
Rammers	ij
Horsharness	xx
Picases	l
Shovilles	xij dd
Bumbardell ⁵ of brasse cald Portcolies .	j

¹ The shaft horse saddle.

² Near Southwold ; formerly a port of some consequence.

³ *Colpice*, a provincial term for levers or lifters ; or *Colpas*, 'a prop or underset to a lever.' (*New Eng. Dict.*)

⁴ Axletrees.

⁵ Bombard was one of the earliest names for cannon in the south of Europe. The Spanish has also a form, *lombarda*—'El catláogo (Real Museo, Madrid) nota con exactitud que lombardas empezaron á llamarse á mediados del siglo XIV.' (Duro, *Disquisiciones*

Shot of iren for the same	.	.	.	lxv
Shot of stone for the same	.	.	.	xxx
Horsharnes for the same	.	.	.	xxvj

By the boke of shipping

The said demy curtowe is expressed with an olde bedd ij paire of newe Wheles shodd¹ with hole boxes of brasse and a paire of Wheles bare² ij pair of lymors lymor boltes &c.

And the said Bumbardell is expressed with ij pair wheles & a pair of hynder wheles spare with hole boxes of Brasse her taile pyn chymell³ pyn boltes and a pair wheles vnshodd

The Margarete of Walderswik

By indenture

Bowes	.	.	.	.	xx Chestes
Bowstringes	.	.	.	.	iiij barelles
Arowes	.	.	.	.	xl chestes
Billes	.	.	.	.	D
Marespikes ⁴	.	.	.	.	[c] 1
Stakes for gardtramelles	.	.	.	.	clxxj
Lantanes	.	.	.	.	cviiij
Candell	.	.	.	.	iiij chestes
Crows of Iren.	.	.	.	.	vj
Dise of Iren	.	.	.	.	ij baskettes
Gardtramell Netts	.	.	.	.	ij drifattes ⁵
Shovilles.	.	.	.	.	ccxxxiiij
Standard Shaftes	.	.	.	.	v
Casting Caltraps	.	.	.	.	j firken
Tallowe	.	.	.	.	v barelles
Gonnepoudre	.	.	.	.	iiij barells

Nauticas, i. 18.) In 1453 a bombard, the Goodgrace, 12 feet long, and throwing a stone ball 22 inches in diameter, was made for Henry VI.

¹ With tires.

² Without tires.

³ Hinge.

⁴ Morrispikes, long pikes.

⁵ Boxes.

Vinacre	j hoggshed
Small hawsers	j
Bagges of leder	xij dd
Tanned hides	ij
Anfeld ¹	j
Smythes bellowes	j paire
Hakbusses	xxv
Doubles of plate ² for charging	
ladelles	viiij
Blak plates	j dd
Taketts ³	ij ^{ml}
Smythes toles	j Chest
Bukhorne	j
Towchepoudre ⁴	j barell
Sponges grete ij and small xxvj	xxviiij
Cikles	v dd di ⁵
Sithes	vj
Balances with their weightes . . .	iiij paire
Moldes for pellettes	iiij

By the boke of Shipping

Cresset lights	ij baskettes
Cressettes with staves ⁶	xv
Cikles viij dd and ij, that is to say exceeding the aforesaid v dd di . .	xxxij

Item the aforesaid xij dd bagges of leder be expressed but xij bagges of leder

And the said ship is cald the Marie of Walderswik

¹ Anvil ; other forms *Aundevilde* and *Andevile*.

² Pieces of metal.

³ Small nails or tacks.

⁴ Priming powder.

⁵ Sickles 5½ dozen.

⁶ 'Any hollow vessel employed for holding a light . . . and carried upon a pole. The light was a wreathed rope smeared with pitch or rosin.' (Halliwell's *Dictionary*.)

The Nicholas of Ciswell ¹

By indenture

Bowes	xx chestes
Arowes	xl chestes
Bowstringes	iiij barelles
Billes	D
Mattokkes	l
Crowes of iren	xviiij
Cressettes with their staves	xv
Dise of iren	ij basketts
Marespikes	l
Spades & shovilles	ccl
Standard shaftes	v
Candell	iiij chestes
Casting caltraps	j firken
Lantanes	c
Colpresses	vij
Levers	[ij] xij
Gardetramell Stakes	c
Paving rammers of tymbre	iiij
Betells of tymbre	iiij
Carpenters toles	j chest
Tallowe	v barells
Gryndstones	ij
Cresset lights	ij baskettes
Gonnepoudre	iiij barelles
Nailes	ij chestes
Gynne with a robenet ² & other apparell	j
leder bagges	xij
Small hawsers	j
Vinacre	j hoggshed
Canuas	j chest

¹ Suffolk, between Dunwich and Aldburgh.² An engine or carriage with a 'robinet,' an appliance for hurling stones.

Paper and coton file ¹	j chest
Towche poudre	j barell
Sponges ij grete & xxviiij small	xxx
Hakbusses	xxv

By the boke of shipping

Gardetramell nettes	j drifatt
-------------------------------	-----------

The John of Dunwich

By Indenture

Demy curtowes of brasse cald Pont-	
frett & Wyndsore	ij
Shott of iren for the same	ccc
Shott of stone for the same	c
horsharness for the same	xl
Charging ladelles for the same	iiij
Rammers for the same	iiij
Scopes	vj dd
Shovilles and spades	lx dd
Picases	ccc
Stakes for the feld ²	c bundelles
Scaling ladders	xxiii

By the boke of shipping

The said ij demy curtowes be expressed with ij old beddes and ij pair wheles shodd and with half boxes of brasse And with ij new beddes and ij pair wheles shodd with hole boxes of brass ij new extrees a pair of new lymors with lymor boltes draught pynnes forlokkes keyes and lynces

¹ Thread.

² Used to construct a palisade in front of bodies of archers ; in 1513 every ship in the navy carried a certain number, the Henry Grace à Dieu 2,000 ; but that appears to be the first instance in which they were systematically included amongst naval ordnance stores, and then probably only because a land expedition was intended.

The Antony Remyngton

By Indenture

Arowes	xxviii chests
Billes	D
Crowes of iren	xxvj
Betelles of tymbre	viii
Wilken Rammers of Iren ¹	ij
Lymors	xxvj pair
Marespikes	dx
ffarecartes with their apparell	iii
Close Cartes with their apparell	ii
Crane with apparell	ij
Resing ² gynne of xii peces with apparell	j
Carpenters toles	ij chestes
Boltes for the crane & gynnes	ij chestes
Crane ropes	ij
Sex fold takle with a robenett	j
Gynne rope with an hoke of iren	j
Slyng Ropes	ij
Haliers ³ of Hemp	viii

By the boke of shipping

Tallowe	j barell
Mantell ⁴	j

The Barbara of London

By indenture

Bowes	x Chestes
Arowes	xxx Chestes

¹ Doubtless named after the maker or inventor.² Raising.³ Any rope for pulling or hauling, etymologically the same as the maritime *haliard*.⁴ Mantlet, a movable wooden penthouse used to shelter soldiers attacking a fortified place.

Billes	cccc
Dise of iren	xxvj baskettes
Horshoue	viiij chestes
Horscombes	j chest
Tallowe	iiij barells
Cartclowts ¹	iiij chestes
Nailes	j chest
Candell	xj chestes

The Thomas of Brikelsey²

By indenture

Demy curtowes of brasse . . .	ij
Shot of iren for the same . . .	ccc
Shot of ston for the same . . .	l
Horsharness for the same . . .	xl
ffare cartes with all apparell . . .	ij

By the boke of shipping

Shot of ston for either demy curtowe	l
Stakes for the feld	dccccl

Also oon of the said demy curtowes is named the libard³ with her old bedd a pair of newe wheles shodd with hole boxes of brasse a pair lymors forlokkes kayes linces & her tailepynne And that other demy curtowe is named the Ruysbanke⁴ with a newe bedd and old wheles shodd with half boxes of brasse a pair of newe lymors boltes forlokkes kayes linces & her taile pynne &c

[Stakes for the feld dccccl]

¹ 'Iron plates for the axle-tree, to keep it from wearing.' (Riley, *Memorials of London*, p. 284.)

² Brightlingsea.

³ The Leopard.

⁴ Or Rysebank, a fort forming part of the defences of Calais.

The John of London

By indenture

Demy curtowe of brasse calde Guysnes . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same	cl
Shot of ston for the same	l
Horsharnes for the same	xx
Bumbard of brasse named the Rose . . .	j
Shot of iren for the same	lxvij
Shot of ston for the same	xxxvj
Horseharness for the same.	xxvj

By the boke of shipping

The said demy curtowe is expressed with her old bedd old wheles with half boxes of brasse a pair of bare wheles and to the same bedd her boltes forlokkes kayes linces tailepynne and lymors Also a new bedd with a pair bare wheles and a pair of lymors

And the said Bumbardell is expressed with an old bedd iiij olde wheles and a pair of hinder wheles shodd & with hole boxes of brasse and a paire of bare wheles tayle pynne chymell boltes lynces kayes &c And a new bedd with iiij wheles vnshodd and xxxv horseharnesses and a cartsadell

The Dauy of Sandwich

By indenture

Demy curtowes of brasse cald Bamba-	
rowe ¹ and hammes ²	ij
Shot of iren for the same	ccc
Shot of stone for the same.	c
Horsharnes for the same	xxx
Charging ladelles for the same	iiij

¹ Bamborough.² Hammes, between Calais and Guisnes.

Rammers for the same	. . .	iiij
Shovilles	. . . . .	xl dd
Picases	. . . . .	cc
Scopes	. . . . .	vj dd
Stakes for the feld	. . . . .	l bundelles

By the boke of shipping

Scaling ladders	. . . . .	xxv
Charging ladelles of sundrie sorts	. . . . .	xxvj

And the said ij demy curtowes be expressed with ij old beddes iiij wheles iren bounden and half boxes of brasse ij pair of old lymors a pair of new lymors And ij pair of newe wheles with hole boxes of brasse with boltes forlokkes draught pynnes kayes and lynces

Horsharnesse for ij demy curtowes xl that
is to say exceding the said Indenture x
[Horsharnesse for the demy curtowes xl &c x]

The Christopher of Eston ¹

By indenture

Serpentyne of brasse named the greyhound with double apperell	. . . . .	l
Shot of iren for the same	. . . . .	cc
Paving rammes of tre	. . . . .	ij
Wilken ramme of iren	. . . . .	j
Tymbre	. . . . .	iiij planks of elme
Horsharnesse for the same serpentyne	. . . . .	xx
Picases	. . . . .	cl
Shovilles	. . . . .	xxx dd
Scopes	. . . . .	iiij dd
ffare cartes with her apparell	. . . . .	j
Curtowe of brasse named the toure ²	. . . . .	j

¹ Easton, in the Isle of Portland, or Easton Bavents, one mile north of Southwold ; probably the latter.

² Tower.

Shot of iren for the same ccc
 Horsharnes for the same xxvj

By the boke of shipping

Skrewe with her apperell

Also the said serpentyne is expressed with an old bedd old wheles with half boxes of brasse ij pair of newe lymors with boltes forlokkes kayes lynces & a tailepynne &c

And the said Curtowe with her old bedd iiij old wheles shodd & a cheyne of iren with boltes forlokkes &c And a pair of hynder wheles shodd & with hole boxes of brass

The John van Orlowe hoy of Midelborowe¹

By Indenture

Mantell with her apparell j
 Carpenters toles iiij chestes .
 Anfeld j
 Traices cxx pair

An hoy of Andwarpe² John Williamsons owne

By Indenture

Mantell with apparell j
 Irenwerk for the same [a chef] . . j
 pellettes of leed for Serpentyne^s ciiijviiij
 Tampons for curtowes c
 Trestelles³ for hakbusses. . . . iiij^{xx}
 Pavesses⁴ for the same iiij^{xx}
 Cartropes ccccx
 Hawsers grete and small xxj

¹ Middleburg, in the Isle of Walcheren.

² Antwerp.

³ Rests from which they were fired.

⁴ Shields for the harquebusiers.

An boy of Tergo¹ Adrian Laurenson

By Indenture

Fellentes of lede	vi baskettes
Arowes of ix inches the feder ²	xliij chestes
Lyneyer arowes ³	lxiiij chestes
Tugges ⁴ for horsbarnesse	ij baskettes
Marespikes	cclx
Billes	D
Tampons	xij ^m
Barres of iren	xxj
Strakes ⁵ for cartes	xxv
Wheiers toles	iiij Chestes
Gonnepoudre	j last
Smythes toles	ij Chestes

The Marie of Orford

By Indenture

Bowes	xxx Chestes
Bowstringes	v barelles
Arowes	lx chestes
Billes	M'
Stakes for the feld	ij ^m
Marespikes	D
Gardetramelles	c
Hakbusses of iren	xxxv

¹ Goes, or Tergoes, in South Beveland, province of Zeeland.

² Feathered for nine inches.

³ Arrows fitted with strips of leather instead of feathered, 'le bois des flèches était garni par le bas de plumes ou de lanières de cuir.' (P. Lacombe, *Les Armes et les Armures*, p. 129.) According to Wilkinson (*Engines of War*, p. 26), this method was chiefly applied to *quarreaux* (quarrels) used for the cross-bow.

⁴ *Tug-irons*, pins on waggon-shafts to which the traces were hitched.

⁵ The iron tires of wheels.

ffaucons ¹ of brasse with all ther aparell	xiiij
Serpentyne of brasse	ij
Gonnepoudre	j last
Gardetramell cordes	j fatt
Mattokkes and picases	c
Charging ladelles	xxvj
Shovilles	cl
Spades	lxxij
Pellettes of lede	ix baskettes
Gardetramell stakes	c
ffelling Axes	xxiiij
Cressett light	iiij baskettes
Heggebilles ²	cxx
leede	j fodre ³
iren	ij ton xxj endes ⁴
Dise of iren dccl lb	iiij baskettes
Salpeter	vj lasts viij banelles
Colepoudre ⁵	iiij lasts iiij banelles
Brymston	xl demy banelles
Latescaltraps ⁶	cij
Candell	vj chestes
Cressettes	xxv
Extrees	x
Cresset staves	xxv

¹ The falcon or fawcon is not found as a ship-gun till the early years of Henry VIII. Its weight at this time is said to have ranged between 150 and 800 lbs.; towards the end of the sixteenth century it was always of 800 lbs., firing a 3-lb. ball. (*Lansd. MSS.* 113, f. 177.)

² Hedge bill-hook.

³ Nineteen and a half to twenty-two cwt. in various places.

⁴ Odd pieces.

⁵ Charcoal.

⁶ Perhaps caltrops united by lattice work or rods forming a kind of *cheval-de-frise*, and thus distinguished from 'casting caltrops.' The 'latescaltraps' is the M.E., *lates* or *latis*, a lattice. In an ordnance store account of the next reign (*Exch. Acts. Q.R. Bdle.* 57-3) there is an entry 'Item for xx^m calthorps otherwise called latice stakes every c iiiij.'

Lokkes	ij chestes
Casting caltraps	j barell

By the boke of Shipping

Bowstringes x barelles that is to say exceeding Indentures	v barelles
Hakbusses l exceeding the same Indentures	xv
Charging ladelles l exceeding the same Indentures	xxiiij

Caysons hoy alias Catyns hoy

By Indenture

xviiij grete boltes for grete gonnes with certen stuffes for gardtramelles marked with xx	j chest
Halberdes gilt in a chest	l
Halberdes vngilt in the same Chest	xx
Gonnepowdre vij barelles of Thomas ffauconer and xlvij demy barelles of the yoman of the Kinges ordenaunces	xxxj barrelles
Barowes for shot	l
Marespikes	v
Spaires and demy launces	dxxxv
Stokkes ¹	j pair
Ropes for the barowes	xl
Betelles of tymbre	vij
Cikles	c
Sithes	vj
ffelling axes	xxiiij
Hegge billes	xxv
ffetters	j chest
Bowstringes	xvij barelles

¹ Stocks, presumably for insubordinate soldiers.

Smyths bellows	j pair
lanternes	clxviij
Halberdes of fflaunders making	cxx
Halberdes of London making	x
Halberdes of the forest of Deuon	lx
Hale ¹ for the countinghows with apparell	j
Pavilion of xvj and a prik ²	j
Betelles iren bounden	ij
Barres of iren for the grete mantell ³	v
Billes	dcccxx
Stuffes for gardtrammelles	j chest

By the boke of shipping

ffelling axes xxxiiij exceeding the said	
Indenture	x
Gonnepoudre	vj barelles

George Dancard of Andwarp

By Indenture

ffare cartes	ij
Close cartes for gonnepoudre	iiij
Cart for shot	j
Wheles shodd for serpentines	iiij pair
Bare wheles for faucons	x pair
Bare wheles for grete ordinaunce	iiij pair
Gynne with all her apperell	j
Horsharnesse for vij carts	vij draughtes
Billes	m ¹
Pellettes of leede	viiij baskettes
Tymbre	x planks of elme

¹ Tent.

² A word appears to be omitted after xvj ; *prik* means a timber post.

³ Mantlet ; *supra*, p. 91.

The Anne of Conke¹

By Indenture

Bowes	xv	chestes
Bowstringes	v	barelles
Arowes	lx	chestes
Billes	dcccclxx	
Marespikes	D	
Stakes for the feld	ij ^{ml}	
Latescaltraps	lij	
Heggebilles	c	
Gardtramell stakes	c	
ffaucons of brasse with their apparell .	xiiij	
Hakbusses	j	
Serpentynes of brasse with their apparell .	j	
Gonnepoudre	j	last
Charging ladelles	xxvj	
Pellettes	v	baskettes
Brymston	xl	demy barels
Colepoudre	iiij	lasts iiij barels
Salpeter	vj	lasts viij barels
Mattokkes and picases	c	
Shovills	cc	
Dise of iren for pellets dccliij	iiij	baskettes
Leede	j	foder
Iren	ij	tonnes
Cressett light	iiij	baskettes
Cressett staves	xxviiij	
Bagges of leder	xl	
Extrees spare	x	

By the boke of Shipping

Stuffes for the countyngnows	j	chest
Wire for prymers ²	ij	bundelles

¹ Conquet, Brittany.² Priming wire.

Spades	cl
Cressettes	xxviiij

The Nicholas of Walderswik

By Indenture

Dise of Iren	v baskettes
Bowes	xv chestes
Bowstringes	v barelles
Cressett light	vij baskettes
Candell	iiij chestes
Tallowe	j barell
Gardetramell nettes	j pair
Serpentyne of brasse	j
Horsharnesse for the same	x
Shot of iren of divers sortes	cccclxvj
Horsharnesse for a Curtowe and ij demy Curtowes	lix
Shot of iren for the same demy curtowe new cast	cx
Shot of iren for ij demy curtowes of old cast	clv
Extrees	x
latescaltraps	l

By the boke of Shipping

Shot of ston	dcccclvij
Horscolers	lvij
Shot of iren for a bumbardell	j
Shot of lede	x baskettes
ladders	iiij
Cresset Staves	xxvij

The Barbara of Suthwold

By Indenture

Tymbre	l peces
------------------	---------

The Peter Coseth

By Indenture

Tymbre lxiiij peces

The Kateryne of Alburgh ¹**By Indenture**

Tymbre lxx peces elme

The Fortune of Alburgh

By Indenture

Tymbre lxiiij peces elme

Receyued at Berwick

Chymneys ² of iren with all their apperell . j
 Cart for same without rathes ³ . j
 ffare carts iiij

Purveyd over & besides all the premisses

Spires and demy launces ⁴ shipped out
 of fflaunders to Berwik ccxxvj
 Marespikes in likewise cclxv
 Hakbusses carted by land to Berwik . xxx
 Hawswers bought at Berwik iiij
 Tanned hides xv

Receyued of George Bird Maire of Newcastle
by Indenture

Shot of iren for curtowes lxviiij
 Shot of iren for a serpentyne iiijxiiij

¹ Aldburgh.² Fireplaces (Halliwell), here portable stoves ; in 1558, among the personal possessions of Sir Wm. Fairfax, deceased, occurs 'one iron chimley, vj^a viij^d.'³ Frames extending beyond the body of a cart.⁴ Light spears.

Receyued at Newcastell out of the Castell there

Curtowes of brasse	j
Demy curtowes of brasse	ij
Lading ¹ gynne	j

Receyued of my lord Steward² at Berwik

Serpentyne of iren with her apparell	j
Shot of iren for the same	cxx
Small faucons of brasse with bare wheles	v
Coper ³ of ij other like faucons in [a] iij pece	ccxij lb

Receyued of v faucons of brasse broken in the
feld afor the tour of Aiton⁴ in Scotland

Coper in xxviiij peces	Dccc j quarteron xxj lb ⁵
----------------------------------	--------------------------------------

**Somme of almaner Shippinges and Re-
ceiptes aforesaid that is to say**

Bowes	cx chestes
Arowes	cccxxxvj chestes
Bowstringes	xliij banelles
Spaires and demy launces	dcclxj
Marespikes	ij ^m cxl

¹ Loading.

² Robert, first Lord Willoughby de Broke, son of Sir John Willoughby, in right of his wife, Anne Cheney, lord of the manor of Broke, Wiltshire. Robert was sheriff of Devon in 1481, engaged in the Buckingham rising of 1483, and fled to Brittany. He returned there in 1489, in command of the army sent to protect Anne of Brittany, but which came home after some months of inaction. Knight of the Garter and Privy Councillor in 1489, and peer by writ of summons dated Aug. 12, 1492. Died 1502. A badge, found on several monuments of members of the Willoughby family, is a ship's rudder, probably adopted by the first lord in consequence of his command of the fleet which conveyed the army invading France in 1492, and of that which, in the present case, was acting in conjunction with Surrey.

³ Copper.

⁴ Ayton, 7½ miles from Berwick.

⁵ Eight cwt., lbs. 21, and one quarter of a cwt.

Halberds	{ Gilt	l
	{ vngilt	cl
	{ of the forest of Deuon	lx
Billes		vj ^m ciij ^x
Stakes for the feld		vij ^m Dcc
Gardtrammelles	{ Stakes	ccccxxj
	{ Nettes	iiij fattes j pair
Latescaltraps		ccxxij
Casting caltraps		j barell di
Scaling ladders		xlviij
Gonnes cald	{ Bumbardelles of brasse	ij
	{ Curtowes of brasse	iiij
	{ Demycurtowes of brasse	xij
	{ Serpentyne of brasse	vj
	{ Serpentyne of Iren	j
	{ ffaucons of brasse	xxxij
	{ Hakbusses of iren	ciij ^x
Rammers of tree for grete gonnes		xxv
Charging Ladelles		cxxj
Gonnepoudre		vj lasts ix barelles
Sallpeter in flour		xij lasts iiij barelles
Brimston in flour		xl barelles
Colepoudre		vj lasts viij barelles
Vinacre		ij hoggshedes
Gonneshot of	{ Iren	iiij ^m Dcclxxviij
	{ Ston	M ^l dclij
	{ leed	xlj baskettes
Dise of iren for pellettes		xlj baskettes
Shipping crane with a Reysing gynne		j
Lading gynnes		iiij
Skrewe		j
Wilken rammes		iiij
Paving rammes		vj
Betelles		xxj
Levers		xij

Colpresses	liij
Mattokkes and picases	M ^l ccxx
Crowes of iren	lxxvj
Spades and shovilles	iiij ^m cciiij ^{xx} iiij
Scopes	cciiijviiij
Cressettes	iiij ^{xx} xiiij
Lanternes	ccclxxvj
Standard shaftes	x
Cressett staves	iiij ^{xx} xv
Sithes	xij
Cikles	ciij ^{xx} xvj
Balances	iiij pair
Moldes for pelletes	iiij baskettes
Gryndstones	ij
Heggebilles	ccxlv
ffelling axes	lvij
Sponges	lviiij
(Iren	iiij ton xxj endes
Leede	ij foder
4 Chenes of iren	xlvj
Stokkes	j pair
ladders	iiij
pavesses for Hakbusses	iiij
Trestelles for the same	iiij
Tanned hides	xix
Cressett light	xvij baskettes
Tallowe	xvij barelles
leder bagges	xvj dd iiij
plates for charging ladelles	viiij doubles & j dd blak plat
wyre for prymers	ij bundelles
Mantelles	iiij
Tampons for gonnes	xij ^m c
Barowes for iren shot	l

Anfeldes	ij
Bukhornes	j
Smyths bellows	ij pair
Tents Hale	j
Pavilion	j
Tymbre	ccxlvij peces xiiij plankes
Barres of iren	xxj
Strakes for cartes	xxv
Hawsers	xxvj
Craneropes	iiij
Ropes Gynne ropes	j
Haliers	viiij
Cartropes	ccccxx[xiiij]
Ropes for barowes	xl
Slyngropes	ij
Candell	xxvj chestes
Smyths toles	iiij chestes
Carpenters toles	vj chestes
Whelers toles	iiij chestes
Gardetramell stuffes	j chest
The countynghowes stuffs ¹	j chest
Store for cranes & gynnes	ij chestes
Canuas	j chest
Paper and coton file	j chest
Horshoue	viiij chestes
Horscombes	j chest
Cartclowtes	j chest
Nailes	iiij chestes
Irenwerk	ij chestes
lokkes	ij chestes
fletters	j chest
ffare cartes	xviiij
Cartes Cartes for shot	xj
cald Cartes for gonnepoudre	vij
Cart for the chymney	j

¹ See p. 128.

Wheles in store	{ Shodd	iiij pair
	{ Bare	xiiij pair
Lymors	. . . . .	xxxv pairs
Extrees	. . . . .	ciiij
	{ Bumbardelles	lij
Hors-harnesse for	{ Curtowes & demy curtowes	[lxvj] ccxlj
	{ Grete serpentynes	lvij draughtes ¹ & for xxij horses
	{ Small serpentynes	
	{ faucons & cartes	
Traices	. . . . .	cxx pair
Tugges	. . . . .	ij baskettes
Coper in xxxj peces	. . . . .	M ¹ di c v lb ²

Also here ensueth the secunde part of the aforesaid viewe wherby as well the particuler Retornes of ordenaunces in sundrie shippes discharged at the tour of London As the somme totall of the same ordenaunces deliuered vnto the same tour plainly doth appiere in forme following that is to say

Retorne & deliueres of ordinances into the said Toure of London out of sundrie shipps that is to say

The Antony of Dunwich

Demy curtowe of brasse with her apparell	. j
Shot of iren for the same	. cl
Shot of ston for the same	. liij
Bumbard of brasse with all her apparell	. j
Shot of iren for the same	. lxxv
Shot of ston for the same	. xl
Mattokkes and picases	. l
Spades and shovilles	. x dd
Horsharnesse for the said Bumbard	. xxv
Horsharnesse for the said demy Curtowe	. xix

¹ Sets ; compare *supra* and *infra*, pp. 99, 127.

² 1,055 lbs. ; compare pp. 112, 124.

Charging ladelles	viiij
Rammers for the same gonnes	iiiij
pavilion	j
hale	j

The John of Dunwich

Shovilles and Spades	lx dd
Scopes	v dd x
Mattokkes and picases	cciiijxix
Horsharnesse	xxxviiij
Scaling ladders	xxiiij
Stakes for the feld	cv bundelles
Charging Ladelles	xvj
Rammers	iiiij
Shot of iren for a demy Curtowe	cl
Bowes	iiij
Arowes	iiij shefes
Shot of ston for demy curtowes	l
Grete serpentynes of brasse with double apparell	ij

The John van Orlowe

Crowes of iren	iiiij
Lading gynne with ij ropes	j
Spaires and demy launces	dciiij
Cressett staves	xxxviiij
Bowes	iiiij chestes
Arowes	vj chestes
Stakes for gardtrammeltes	cviiij
Traices	cx pair
Cressettes	xxvj
Shovills	xij
Stele spades	vj
Curtowe of brasse with her double apparell	j
Demy curtowes of brasse with their apparell	ij

Hakbusses	. . . . .	xxiiij
Mattokkes	. . . . .	vj
Shot of iren for a curtowe .	. . . . .	xv
Shot of iren for demy curtowes .	. . . . .	cxxvj
Comaunderers otherwise cald betelles ¹	. . . . .	iiij
Colpresses	. . . . .	ij
Marespikes	. . . . .	j
Store for charging ladells .	. . . . .	j chest
Hakbusses	. . . . .	xij

Adrian Laurence

Arowes	. . . . .	iii ^{xx} xviiij chestes
Pellettes of lede	. . . . .	viiij baskettes
Whelers and Smythes toles	. . . . .	vj chestes
Gonnepoudre	. . . . .	xxiiiij demy barelles
Cressett light	. . . . .	ij baskettes
Horsharnes	. . . . .	x
Barres of iren for the grete mantell	. . . . .	iiiij
Barres of iren flatt and square	. . . . .	xxj
Cart strakes	. . . . .	xxvj
Grete hopes of iren	. . . . .	iiij
Tampons for gonnes	. . . . .	xij ^{ml}

The Trinitye of Snodeland

Spades and Shovilles	. . . . .	xxiiiij dd
Scopes	. . . . .	vij dd
Charging ladelles	. . . . .	iiiij
Rammer	. . . . .	j
Mattokkes and picases	. . . . .	clxx
Horsharnesse	. . . . .	lxxvij
Shot of iren for demy curtowes .	. . . . .	ccc
Lymors	. . . . .	ix pair
Bare wheles	. . . . .	ij pair
Wheles for grete ordenaunces shodd	. . . . .	iiij pair
Demy curtowes of Brasse	. . . . .	iiiij

¹ Wooden rammers.

Shott of iren for the same	:	.	ccclxvij
Bowes	.	.	v
Arowes	.	.	v shefes
Shot of ston for demy curtowes	.	.	clij
Gaffolles ¹ of iren	.	.	ij

Cornelis Moyle

Curtowe of brasse with double apparell	.	.	j
Skrew with all apparell	.	.	j
Arowes	.	.	ij chestes
Tallowe	.	.	iiij banelles
Billes	.	.	xij
Tanned hides	.	.	iiij
Balances with weightes	.	.	j pair
picas	.	.	j

George Dancard

Billes	.	.	dccccc ^{xx} iiijxvj
Horsharnes	.	.	xliij
ffarecartes with apparell	.	.	ij
Close cartes for gonnepoudre with apparel	.	.	iiij
Cartes with tillettes ² for shott with all apparelle	.	.	j
ffaucon wheles new unshodd	.	.	x pair
Wheles shodd for Serpentynes	.	.	iiij pair
Wheles for grete ordinaunces vnshod	.	.	iiij pair
Gynne with her apparell	.	.	j
Tymbre	.	.	viiij planks of elme
Spare extrees	.	.	vj
Spare extrees for faucons	.	.	v
Shot of iren for Demy Curtowes	.	.	lxxvij
Gaffolles of iren	.	.	iiij
pellettes of leede	.	.	vij baskettes

¹ Levers, or forks, used to bend cross-bows.² Coverings, the modern tilt.

dise of iren	iiij baskettes
Shot of leede for a Serpentyne	j baskett
Shot of iren for a Serpentyne of iren .	cxx
Bowes	xxix

Hugh Selander

ffaucons of brasse with all their apparell	viiij
[Broken ffaucons of Brasse v]	cancelled
for the metel therof is charged after	
leede	iiij peces
Shot of iren for demy curtowes	ccxij
Shot of Ston	xxj
Crowes of iren	xv
Anfeld	j
Bukhorne	j
Barre of iren for an extre	j
Artificers toles	iiij chestes
Betelles	ij
Colpresses	viiij
Extrees	v
Hawsers	iiij
Chene of iren	j
Iren	xlj endes
Shot of leede of sundrie sortes	v baskettes
	containing m ^{cc} iiij
Horsharnes	xlj
ffare cartes with all their apparell . .	j
Paving rammes	ij
Cartes for gonne shott	vij
Gardtrammelles	ij pairs
Cikles	vj dd x
Sithes	vj
Cressett light	iiij baskettes
Shovilles & spades	xvj dd ij
Gardtramell nettes	xv

Small faucons of brasse that come
 fro my lord steward v
 Smyths bellowes j
 Coper in iij peces of [an] ij other like
 faucons broken [cx] ccxij lb
 Coper in xxviiij peces of v faucons
 broken Dccc j quarteron xxj lbs

Clayse Northest

Marespikes	cccx
Stakes for gardtramelles	xxj
Stakes for the feld.	j quarter
Gardtramell stufes	j chest
Candell	iiij chestes
Irenwerk	j chest
Cressett staves	xxix
Mattokkes & picases	c
Spades & shovilles	viiij dd x
Stele spades	ij dd j
Chenes of iren	xlviij
Cressettes	xxvj
Crowes of iren	xxv
Shot of lede for a Serpentyne	xxiiij
lates caltraps	xl
leder hungry ¹	xvj hides
Dise of Iren	iiij baskettes
[ffaucons of brasse.	j broken]
ladders	iiij
Ramme of iren	j
Saltpeter	xxx banelles
Brymston	xxxv demy banelles
Leede	ij sowes j pece
Tallowe	j barell
Shot of iren for a demy curtowe	cj

¹ Leather of poor quality

Shot of iren for a curtowe . . .	l
Gryndston . . .	j
Chymney with apparell. . .	j

The Dukling

Bowes . . .	xv chestes
Serpentyne of Brasse withall her Apparell	j
Wheles shodd . . .	ij pair
Stokkes . . .	j pair
Beddes for small faucons . . .	iiij
Rammer . . .	j
Wheles shodd for a serpentyne of Iren .	j pair
Pavesses for Hakbusses . . .	xvj
Trestelles for the same . . .	xvij
lates caltrappes . . .	lij
Cressett light . . .	vij baskettes
Bowstrynges . . .	v barelles
Gardtramelles . . .	j drifat
Candell . . .	iiij chestes
Tallowe . . .	j barell
Horsharnes complete . . .	x
Pellettes of leede . . .	iiij baskettes
Shot of leede for serpentynes . j baskett containing cc	
Spare extrees . . .	x
Cartropes . . .	lxx
Tampons for demy curtowes . . .	lxxij
Shot of ston for demy curtowes . . .	dccccxij
Crane rope . . .	j
Robenet rope . . .	j
Slyngrope . . .	j
Hawser cald warp rope . . .	j
Shot of iren for a bumbardell . . .	xxj
Shot of iren for a demy curtowe . . .	cclviij
Shot of iren for a curtowe . . .	cxxv
Shot of iren for a grete serpentyne . . .	ciij ⁱⁱⁱ v

The Dauby of Sandwich

Scaling ladders	xxv
Shovilles & spades	xxxviiij dd ij
Marespikes	iiij ^{xx} v
Mattokkes and picases	cciiij ^{xx} xviiij
Scopes	v dd iiij
Stakes for the feld	dccl
Guffolles of iren	j
Shot of iren for a demy curtowe	liij
Shot of ston	iiij
Howes	v
Arowes	iiij shefes
Billes	j
Dise of iren for pelletts	iiij baskettes

The Antony Remyngton

Crane with a reysing gynne & other apparell	j
ffare cartes with their apparell	[j] iiij
Close cartes for gonnepoudre with their apparell	iiij
Horshornesse for the same cartes	xxxviiij
Marespikes	dx
Billes	cccciiij ^{xx} xij
Arowes	xxviiij chestes
Irenwerk	j cheste
Spare lymors	xxvj pair
Spare extrees	vij
Ladder	j
Crowes of Iren	xxvj
Betelles of tymbre	viiij
Rammes of iren	ij
Warp Ropes	iiij

The George of Andwarp

Billes . . . . .	. dcccciiij ^m xix
Stakes for the feld . . . . .	. iiij ij bundelles
Stakes for gardtramelles . . . . .	. lxxj
Arowes . . . . .	. xx chestes
Bowes . . . . .	. v chestes
Salpeter . . . . .	. vj banelles
Spare extrees . . . . .	. v
Hakbusses . . . . .	. xlviiij
Heggebilles . . . . .	. iiijxv
Spades and shovilles . . . . .	. vj dd vij
Stelespades . . . . .	. xj dd iij
Iren . . . . .	. clx endes
Saltpeter . . . . .	. xij banelles
Arowes . . . . .	. vij chestes
Extrees . . . . .	. j
Irenwerk for the chymney . . . . .	. j chest
Chymneyandherthof Irenwithapparell . . . . .	. j
Cart without rathes for the Chymney . . . . .	. j
Billes . . . . .	. vij
Small betelles . . . . .	. ix
Mantell with her Apparell . . . . .	. j
Shot of iren for a curtowe . . . . .	. xlviij
Bowes . . . . .	. ij chestes
Shot of iren of sundrie sortes . . . . .	. cccclxj
Shot of ston of sundrie sortes . . . . .	. clxxvij

The John of London

Serpentyne of iren with her bedd ij j
grete boltes and a forlokke . . . j
Horsharnesse [xv] xlvj
Tallowe iiij barelles
Charging ladelles viij
Bowes with oon broken v
Arowes v shefs

Billes	iiij
Rammers	iiij
Bumbard of Brasse with her Apparell .	j
Demy curtowe of Brasse with her Apparell	j
Shot of iren for demy curtowes . . .	cl
Shot of ston for the same	l
Shot of iren for the Bumbardell . . .	lxvij
Shot of ston for the same	xxvj

The Thomas of Brikelsay

Horsharnes complet	lix
Charging ladelles	iiij
Rammers	iiij
Demy curtowes of brasse with their apparell	ij
Shot of Iren for the same	ccc
Shot of ston for the same	c
ffarecartes	ij
Bowes	ij
Arowes	j shefe
Billes	j

Cassyns hoy

Saltpeter	xxiiij barelles
Colepoudre	xij barelles
Billes	Dcciiij ^x ix
ffelling axes	xxx
Heggyng billes	xxiiij
Marespikes	clxxiiij
Trestelles for Hakbusses	lv
pavesses for the same	liij
Standard staves	x
Charging ladelles	xxxvj
Carpenters toles	ij chestes
Horseharnesse complet	vj

Cartsadell without panell ¹ .	j
Smyths bellows	j pair
Halberdes	cxxviiij
Halberdes with blak helves ²	lx
Mantell of tymbre with all her apparell	j
Lanternes.	xxxv
Betelles	ij
Cartropes	xiiiij
Crowes of iren	iiiij
Barres of iren for the grete mantell	iiiij
Doubles of plate for charging ladelles.	vij
Wire	ij bundelles
Shot of iren for Curtowes	iiiij

Lambert Henrik

Vinacre.	ij hoggshedes
Colepoudre	lxvij banelles
Salpeter	iiiijv banelles
Brymston	xliij demy banelles
Gonnepoudre	ij banelles j firken
Gardtramell stakes	ccxxx
lanternes	cxxij
Horsharnes	xv without halters
Cressett light.	iiij baskettes
latescaltraps	cj
Billes	ix
Bagges for gonnepoudre	xxvj
Gryndston	j
Cikles	vj dd x
Sithes	vj
Balances	ij pair
Casting caltraps	j barell
Rammers for gonnes	iiij

¹ 'A treeless pad or pallet without cantle.' (Halliwell.)

² It will be noticed that the number of halberds with 'blak helves' corresponds with the number of halberds 'of the forest of Devon' on pp. 99, 104, 121.

ffelling axes	.	.	.	.	xij
Heggebill	.	.	.	.	j
Irenwerk	.	.	.	j	chest marked with xx
Bowstringes	.	.	.	.	x barelles
Gardtrammel	iiij ^{xx} xviiij	in	.	.	a drifatt
Crowe of iren	.	.	.	.	j
Spayres	.	.	.	.	vj
Dryhides	.	.	.	.	xv
Horsharnes	.	.	.	.	x
Gynne rope with an hoke of iren	.	.	.	.	j
Skrew rope	.	.	.	.	j
Hawser for the Robenett	.	.	.	.	j
Slyng ropes	.	.	.	.	ij
Hawsers for warp ropes	.	.	.	.	xj
Cressett staves	.	.	.	.	xj
Marespikes	.	.	.	.	ij
Cartropes	.	.	.	.	j
Hakbusses.	.	.	.	.	ij
Coton file	.	.	.	.	j bundell
Gardtrammel	.	.	.	.	j fatt
Gilt halberdes	.	.	.	.	l
Whit halberdes	.	.	.	.	xviiij
					} in a chest

The Barbara of London

Bowes	.	.	ix	chestes	iiij bowes & ij broken
Arowes	.	.	.	xxix	chestes iiij shefes
Candell	.	.	.	.	viiij chestes
Tallowe	.	.	.	.	iiij barelles
Horshoue	.	.	.	.	viiij chestes
Horscombes	.	.	.	.	j chest
Cartclowtes	.	.	.	.	iiij chestes
dise of Iren	.	.	.	.	xxvj baskettes
Billes	.	.	.	.	ccciij ^{xx} xix
nailes	.	.	.	.	j chest
Storechestes	.	.	.	.	j chest

The Christopher of Barton ¹

Bowes	xiiij chestes
Arowes	xxxij chestes
Billes	dccciij ^{xx} iiij
Bowstringes	ij barelles
Horsharnes without halters	xx
Mattokkes and picases	xlix
lanternes	iiij dd ix
Cartropes	lij
Dise of iren	iiij baskettes
Extrees spare	iiij
Barowes	vj
Tallowe	j barell
Store	xj chestes
Casting Caltraps	j firken

The Antony of London

Bowes	ij
Arowes	vj chestes iiij shefes
Spades and shovilles	xx dd
Scopes	xxiiij
Mattokkes & picases	c
latescaltraps	xxx
Horsharnes	xix
ffarecartes	iiij
Rammers for gonnes	iiij
Charging Ladelles	ij
Curtowe of brasse with her double Apperell except a pair wheles left at Newcastell	j
Shot of iren for the same	cl
Shot of ston for the same	l
Horsharnes for farecartes	xij
ffaucon of brasse with her apparell	j

¹ Barton-on-Humber

The Trinity Everyngham

Bowes	xxx chestes	xij bowes & j broken
Arowes	lxij chestes	[ij] x shefes
Billes		iiij
Cartropes		ccxlvj
Lanternes		vj dd ix
Shovilles and spades		xxxj dd
Stelespades		ij dd ix
Heggebilles		cxiiij
Cressettes		xxiiij
Iren		cix endes
Bowstringes		vij barelles
Gonnepoudre		xxiiij barelles
Horsharnes without halters		xx
moldes for pelletes		iiij baskettes
pelletes of lede		iiij baskettes
Hakbusses		lix
Dise of iren		j basket
Barowes		vj
Leede		iiij peces
Serpyntyne of brasse with her apparell		
except a pair of lymors broken		j
ffaucons of brasse with their apparell		ij
Casting caltraps		j firken
Paving rammes		iiij

Delivered in to the said Tour of London by
Philip Loker in

Gonnepoudre vj barelles

Also by Thomas ffauconer in

Gonnepoudre vj barelles

**Somme of almanner ordinances retorned
& deliuered into the said toure of London that
is to say**

Bowes	. . .	lxxix chestes lxxv bowes	iiij broken
Arowes	. . .	cciiij ^{xx} x chestes	xxxvj shefes
Bowstrynges	. . .		xxxiiij banelles
Spayres and demy launces.	. . .		dcix
Marespikes	. . .		M ^l iiijij
Billes	. . .		iiij ^m dlxxiiij
Stakes for the feld	. . .		v ^m ccccl
Halberdes	{ Gilt	. . .	l
	{ vngilt	. . .	cxlv
	{ of the forest	. . .	lx
latescaltraps	. . .		ccxxiiij
Casting caltraps	. . .		j barell di
Scaling ladders	. . .		xlviij
Gardtra- melles	{ Stakes	. . .	ccccxxx stakes
	{ Nettes	. . .	iiij drifattes ij paire xv nettes
Gonnes calde	{ Bumbardelles of brasse	. . .	ij
	{ Curtowes of brasse	. . .	iiij
	{ Demy curtowes of brasse	. . .	x
	{ Serpentyne of brasse	. . .	iiij
	{ Serpentyne of Iren	. . .	j
	{ ffaucons of brasse	. . .	xvj
	{ Hakbusses of iren	. . .	cxliiiij
Rammers of tre for Grete gonnes	. . .		xxj
Charging ladelles	. . .		lxxviij
Gonnepoudre	. . .	iiij lastes	j barell j firken
Saltpeter	. . .		xiiij last
Brymstone in floure	. . .	lxxvij demy	banelles
Colepoudre	. . .	vj last	iiij banelles
Vinacre	. . .		ij hoggshedes
Gonne- shot of	{ Iren	. . .	iiij ^m dxxvj
	{ Ston	. . .	M ^l dcxxxiiij
	{ Leede	. . .	xxx baskettes

Dise of iren for pelletes	xlj baskettes
Shipping crane with her raysing gynne	j
Lading gynnes	ij
Skrewes	j
Wilkyn rammes	iiij
paving rammers	vj
Betelles	xx
Colpresses	x
Mattokkes & picases	M ^l lxxiiij
Spades and Shovilles	ij ^m dcciiijviiij
Crowes of iren	lxxv
Scopes	ccxl
Cressettes	lxxvij
Lanternes	cciiijiiij
Standard Shaftes	x
Cressett staves	iiijviiij
Sithes	xij
Cikles	clxiiij
Balances	iiij pair
Moldes for pelletes	iiij baskettes
Gryndstones	ij
Heggebilles	ccxxxiiij
ffelling axes	xliij
Iren	iiij ton iiij qrs j lb
Leede	ij sowes vij peces
Chenes of iren	xlvj
Stokkes	j pair
ladders	iiij
pavesses for Hakbusses	lxxj
Trestelles for Hakbusses	lxxij
Tanned hides	xix
Cressett light	xvj baskettes
Tallowe	xv barelles
Leder bagges	xxvj
Plates for charging ladelles	vij doubles
Wire	ij bundelles

Mantelles	ij
Tampons for gonnes	xij ^{mlc}
Leder hungry	xvj hides
Barowes for shott	xxxviiij
Anfeld	j
Bukhorne	j
Smyths bellowes	ij pair
Tymbre	xiiiij planks
Barres of iren	xxj
Strakes for cartes	xxv
Ropes cald	{ Cartropes ccciiijiiij
	{ Hawsers xxiiij
	{ Crane ropes iiij
	{ Gynne ropes j
	{ Haliers viij
	{ Slyng ropes ij
	{ [Skrewe ropes xl]
Gaffolles of Iren	vij
Tentes an hale & a pavilion	ij
Store- chestes with	{ Candell xx chestes
	{ Smythes toles iiij chestes
	{ Carpenters toles vj chestes
	{ Whelers Toles iiij chestes
	{ Gardtramell stuffes j chest
	{ Store for cranes & gynnes ij chestes
	{ Horshoue viij chestes
	{ Horscombes j chest
	{ Cartclowtes j chest
	{ Nailes iiij chestes
	{ Irenewerk ij chestes
	{ ffetters j chest
Cartes cald	{ ffare cartes xij
	{ Close cartes for gonnepoudre vij
	{ Cartes with tillettes for gonneshot viij
	{ Cart without rathes for the Kynges chymney j

Wheles	{ Shodd	iiij pair
in store	{ Bare	xiiij pair
Lymoures		xxxv pair
Extrees		xlviij
Hors-	{ Bumbardelles	xxv
harnes	{ Curtowes & demy curtowes	cxxxiiij
for	{ Grete serpentynes	ccclj Mitsadell ¹
	{ Small serpentynes	lakking lvij
	{ ffaucons & Cartes	halteres
Traices		cx pair
Grete hopes of iren		iiij
Beddes for small faucons		iiij
Chymney of iren		j
Tugges		ij basketts
Coper of broken faucons xxxj peces		
containing		m ^l di c v lb

And here ensueth the third part of the aforesaid viewe wherby aswell the somne of all maner ordinances lakking of the Aforesaid Shipping and Receiptes of ordinances in the said voiage As the particuler deliueres employments expenses and losses of the same doth appiere in forme following That is to Say

Somne of almaner ordinances not returned & lakking of the aforesaid shipping & Receiptes That is to say

Bowes	xxx chestes	xlvi bowes
Bowestringes		ix banelles
Arowes	xlvi chestes	xiiij shefes
Spaires and demy launces		clij
Marespikes		m ^l lviiij

¹ It cannot be positively determined whether this word should read mit-, ant-, or autsadell, but it is the 'cart sadell' of pp. 86 and 117, as that is the only saddle occurring in the lists. The sentence is obscure; it should perhaps read, '350 lacking 57 halters; one mitsadell.'

Halberdes	v
Billes	M ^l DCXvj
Stakes for the feld	iiij ^m ccl
Gonnes { Curtowe of brasse	j
cald { Demy curtowe of brasse	ij
{ Serpentyne of brasse	ij
{ ffaucons of brasse	xvj
{ Hakbusses of iren	xxxvj
Rammers for gonnes	iiij
Charging ladelles	xliij
Gonnepoudre	ij lastes vij barelles di j firken ¹
Sallpeter in flour	iiij barelles
	besides v wasted in fining of vj ^m lb
Brymston in flour	iiij di barelles ²
Colepoudre	v barelles
Gonne- { Iren	cclij
shot of { Ston	xx
{ Leede	xj baskettes
Gardtra- { Nettes	xliij
melles { Stakes	xlj
Levers	xij
Colpresses	xliij
Mattokkes & picases	cxlvj
Crowes of iren	j
Spades & shovilles	cccciiijxvj
Scopes	xlviij
Cressettes	xvj
Lanternes	iiijxij
Cikles	xxxij
Cresset staves	vij
Balaunces	iiij pair
Heggebilles	xj
ffelling axes	xiiij
Sponges	lviiij

¹ Two lasts, seven and a half barrels, one firkin.

² Three half barrels.

Iren	lj endes containing m'c iijqrs
Tresstelles of hakbusses	vij
Pavesses for the same	ix
Cressett light	j baskett
Tallowe	j barell
leder bagges	xiiij dd ij
plates for charging ladelles	j double & xviij blak plates
Mantell	j
Barowes for gonneshot	xij
Store- chestes with	{ Candell vj chest
	{ Canuas j chest
	{ Store for the Countinghowes j chest
	{ Paper & coton file j chest
Tymbre	{ lokkes ij chestes
	{ ccxlvij peces
Ropes cald	{ Hawzers iij
	{ [Cranerope j]
	{ Cart ropes [lj] xxxvij
	{ Ropes for barowes xl
Cartes cald	{ ffare cartes vj
	{ Cartes for shot iij
Hors- harnes	{ ffor Curtowes xxv
	{ Demy curtowes xxxvij
	{ for Serpentyntes xij
	{ ffor faucons xxxvj
Extrees	{ Traices v pair
	{ xij

Deliuerees of part of the said ordinaunces not
retorned to sundrie persons That is to say

Deliuered to my Lord Steward being in the ffrith
out of the ship cald the Dauby of Sandwich

Cressettes	ij
Stakes for the feld	m'ccl
Tallowe candell	j chest

Delivered to William Pawne without Indenture
afor the comyng of the Kynges Army to Berwik

Lokkes	ij chestes
Tymbre that is to say 1 peces out of the Barbara of Suthwold ; lxiiij peces out of the Peter Coseth ; lxx peces out of the Katerine of Al- burgh ; and lxiiij peces out of the Fortune of Alburgh inall . . .	} ccxlvij peces
Candell	
Fare cartes	
Horsharnesse for the same . . .	

Delivered to the same William Pawne
by Indenture by vertue of the Kinges letters

Curtowe of brasse	j
Spare wheles bare for the same . . .	ij payr
Shot of iren for the same	cxxv
Charging ladelles for the same . . .	j
Rammer for the same	j
Cartes with tilletes for shot	iiij
Spare beddes for the said Curtowe . .	j
Carthorsharnes for the same	xxv
Demy curtowes of Brasse	ij
Shot of iren for the same	cij
Shot of stone for the same	xx
Charging ladelles for the same . . .	iiij
Rammers for the same	iiij
Spare beddes for the same	ij
Spare wheles shodd	ij pair
Horsharnes for the same	xxxviiij
Small Serpentes of brasse	ij
ffaucons of brasse	xj

Pellettes of leede xxxvj ^{xx}iiij vj cclxxij
cciiij^{xx}x in iiij baskettes
charging ladelles for serpentynes . . iiij

Horsharnes for serpentines . . .	xij
Horsharnes for faucons . . .	xxxvj
Gonnepoudre . . .	xvij barelles
plates for charging ladelles . . .	ij dd di
lanternes . . .	xxij
Cressettes . . .	x
Tallowe . . .	j barell
Cressett Light . . .	j baskett
Billes . . .	cccclxxj
Marespikes . . .	ccxlj
Bowes . . .	vij chestes
Arowes . . .	vij chestes
Bowstringes . . .	j barell
Spades and Shovilles . . .	xxvj dd ix
Scopes . . .	xxxv
Mattokkes & picases . . .	lxxv
Extrees . . .	xij
Lading gynne with ij robenetes . . .	j
Mantell with apparell . . .	j

In thandes of Hugh ffouresse ⁱⁱciijix elles canuas a reame of paper roiall j reame & vij quires of small paper & x lb of coton file in a chest receyued of the Anne of Conk at Newcastell & ⁱⁱⁱiiijxij elles canuas & j reame of small paper in another chest receyued of Robert Wilson in the tour of London forasmuch as the same chestes were shipped by William ffouresse and cald

The Countinghowes . . .	j chest
Canuas . . .	j chest

Solde at Berwick to Stephen Bull¹ for xx^s charged upon Philip Loker in his boke of parcelles in his

¹ Captain of the Armytage in this expedition. In 1489, Stephen Bull fought an unsuccessful action on his own account against some Scotch ships under the command of

account of the conduct of ordinances in the Kynges
Army ayenst the Scottes

Candell j chest

Employd apou the Newe making of a last of
gonnepoudre wett in saltwater

Salpetre in flour dc lb

Brymston in flour ccc lb

Colepoudre cccc lb

Expent at the taking of the Tour of Aiton in
Scotland with other piles¹ there

ffaucons of Brasse broken wherof

the metell is answerd in the

first part of this viewe . . . v

Hakbusses of iren xij

Shot of Iren for demy curtowes

besides viij recouerd . . . xxiiij

pellettes of lede for serpentines l in a baskett

pellettes of lede for faucons and

Hakbusses m'cx in . . . vj baskettes

Shot of iren for curtowe . . . j

Serpentine poudre with ij ba-

relles brent in the botom of

the Tour of Aiton for thespedy

ouercasting of the same . . . xj barelles j firkin

Trestelles for hakbusses . . . viij

Pavesses for hakbusses . . . ix

Charging ladelles xxxiiij

Sponges xxxij

Betelles viij

Levers vj

Sir Andrew Wood. In 1491 he was captain of the King's ship
Le Prise. He was subsequently knighted, and acted as a captain
of men-of-war during the early years of Henry VIII. ; he was, by
that king, also appointed porter and gunner of Carisbrooke Castle,
for life.

¹ Peels, border towers.

Colpresses	iiij
Crowe of iren	j
Hegge billes	xj
ffelling Axes	xiiij
Mattokkes & picases	lxxj
Spades and Shovilles	cxx
Iren spent in making of barres for extrees and other Irenwerk employd upon Grete orde- nances lj endes containing .	m ^c iij quarters ¹
Barowes broken in bairing of shott in landing and shipping of the same	xij
Ropes for the same	xl
Cartropes	[lj] xxxvij
Hawsers	iiij
Cressett staves	j

Taken by the host and rauenously dispoiled
upon Halidon Hill in Scotland the Kyng of Scottes
beying in sight redy to yif batell and at the breking
up of the Army That is to say

Spaires and demy launces	cxx
Marespikes	Dccc
Stakes for the feld	ij ^{ml}
Bowes	xxj chestes
Arowes	xxxviij chestes
Bowstringes	v barelles
Billes	m ^l x
Gardtramell nettes	xliij
Gardtramell stakes	xxij
Serpentyne poudre taken by the gonners in their bagges by clayme of duty out of v j broken half barelles	cccc lb

¹ Eleven cwt. and three quarters of a cwt.

Bagges of leder	xxvj
Cressettes	iiij
Lanternes	xlvi
Cikles	xviiij
Paper & coton file except j bundell of coton returned charged in the secund part of this viewe	j chest
Sponges	xiiiij

Lost in a ship cald the Marie Orford in shipping
outward by occasion of a leke falling in the same
besides ordinances wett and destroyed by the same
That is to say

Bowstringes	iiij banelles
Billes	iiij
Marespikes	x
Hakbusses of iren	j
Gonnepoudre	j barell di
Charging ladelles	ij
Spades and shovilles	xvj
Cressettes	j
Cressett staves	j

And lost besides all the premisses in shipping
landing & howsing within the tyme afore expressed
That is to say

Bowes	xxxj
Arowes.	xiiiij shufes
Spaires and demy launces	xxxij
Marespikes	xviij
Whit halberdes	v
Billes	iiiijv
Gardtramell stakes	xix
Hakbusses	xxiiij
Saltpeter	j barell

Colepoudre	j barell
Levers	vij
Colpresses	xxxix
Spades and Shovilles	xxxix
Scopes	xij
Lanternes	xxv
Cikles	xiiij
Sponges	xij
Leder bagges	xij dd
Anfeld	j
Extrees	xlvi
Doubles for charging ladelles	j

This boke conteyneth xxxvj writon lefes

Item deliuered with the same a Roll of the shipping of ordenances to Berwik

Item a quair¹ of Robert Wilsons hand of the landing of ordenances fro [Berk] Berwik

Item a bill of the variance bitwene John Smyth & Robert Wilson of the landing of ordenances

Item ix billes & indentures and a quair conteyning [ix lefes] iij lefes written apon a file

¹ Quire, pamphlet, or book.

AUGMENTATION OFFICE BOOK

No. 316



The Kynges Shyppes

HERE ensue the parcells of thaccompte of Robert Brygandyne To whom it hath pleased the Kyng by his letters patentes ondre his grete seale beryng date the xixth day of May the xth yere of hys reigne To graunt thoffice of keper or clarke of hys Shyppes within hys realme of England And elles where the Tenor of which letters patentes ensue in theis wordes Henry by the grace of God King of England & France & Lord of Ireland to all to whom these present letters shall come Greeting Know ye that We in consideration of the good & faithful service which our beloved Robert Brygandyne hath daily discharged towards Us and doth not desist from discharging of Our special grace have granted and by these presents do grant to the said Robert the office of Keeper or Clerk of Our ships within Our realme of England or elsewhere & that he be Keeper or Clerk of our ships within Our realm of England & elsewhere as long as it shall be Our pleasure To have & to occupy the aforesaid office to the said Robert by himself or by his sufficient deputy And moreover We grant to the said Robert twelve pence per day for his wages in the office aforesaid & six pence per day for the wages of a clerk under him in the said office as William Comersale lately having & occupying the office aforesaid had & took in the same To have & to take annually to the same Robert as well

the said twelve pence per day for himself as the said six pence per day for the said clerk under him in the said office as is aforesaid as long as it shall be Our pleasure of any Customs & Subsidies in the ports of the townships of Exon & Dertmouth or in either of them forthcoming or growing by the hands of the Collectors or Customers of the said Customs and Subsidies in the ports aforesaid or in either of them for the time being together with all other profits jurisdictions commodities & emoluments to the said office due belonging or appertaining And whereas certain causes & considerations specially moving Us We have assigned and appointed the said Robert to ride as well concerning the provision & emption of all stuff & necessaries for Our ships aforesaid to be provided as for the taking providing and arresting any ships in whatsoever ports and places of Our realm of England as often as necessity or cause on this behalf shall require of Our special grace aforesaid have granted & by these presents do grant to the said Robert three shillings per day for every day on which the said Robert concerning such provision & emption or for the taking providing and arresting any such ships as is aforesaid shall happen to ride from the customs & subsidies aforesaid in the said ports of Exon and Dertmouth or in either of them forthcoming or growing by the hands of the Collectors or Customers of the said Customs & Subsidies there for the time being And moreover We will and by these presents do grant that the said Robert from time to time & from year to year as long as it shall be Our pleasure the oath being taken by the said Robert or by his sufficient deputy or deputies in Our Chancery as many days in any such year the said Robert shall have ridden concerning the provision & emption of the necessaries aforesaid or concerning the taking providing or arresting any ships may have

as many and such Our writs of livery to the Collectors or Customers aforesaid for the time being directed & to be directed specifying in them the number of such days for the payment of the said three shillings per day for every day there upon to the said Robert to be made as well wrets of allowance to the Treasurer & barons of Our Exchequer directed & to be directed for the allowance of the said three shillings to him to be made as to the said Robert shall be necessary and opportune And We will and grant that Our Chancellor of England for the time being upon the sole exhibition of these Our letters patent the oath as aforesaid by the said Robert or his sufficient deputy in Our Chancery being taken may cause to be made and directed so mony & such writs as for the said Robert from time to time as is aforesaid shall be necessary & opportune without any other our warrant or mandate on this behalf had or prosecuted although express mention of other grants & concessions to the said Robert before this time made is not made in these presents. Or any statute act ordinance or provision made issued or provided notwithstanding In witness whereof We have caused to be made these Our letters patent Witness Ourself at Westminster xixth day of May the tenth year¹ of Our reign That is to say Aswell of all maner sommes of money by the said Robert Brygandyne his deputies or seruautes by way of preste at the Receipte of the Kinges Eschequier by vertue of seuerall warrantes of our seid soueraigne Lorde the Kynges or otherwise hade or receyued as of almaner paymentes by hym his seid deputies or seruautes made Aswell for and vppon the Reparaling fortyfying & amending the dokke for the Kynges shippes at Portesmouth making of the gates & fortifying the

¹ 1495. The portion in modern English is a translation of the Latin of the patent.

GENERAL ACCOUNTS

For the dokke as for the Reparacion
of the Kyngs Keryng and Amending of
the shippes of our seyd soueraigne
lordes & provision of tackle & apparell
with the severall accomptes of such tackle
sumances Artillarie and Abillamentes
of the Kynges shippes the Kynges house
storehouse or the Kynges dokke at
any maner wyse belonging or
from the ffyrst day of May in the xth
of our seyd soueraigne lordes Kyng Henry the
seventh the said Robert Bryganlyne by
the soueraigne lord the kynges high
commendement by mouth ffyrst ex-
ecuted occupied the seyd office of the
Kynges shippes vnto the xixth day of
December ensuying which day it pleased
our seyd soueraigne lordes by the
grace to graunte vnto the
said Robert Bryganlyne his letters patent in maner
that And so the said Robert Brygan-
lyne from the seyd ffyrst day of May
in the which day William Comersale
of our seyd soueraigne lord the Kynges
house vnto the xth day of December
in the of our seyd soueraigne lordes the
said Robert Bryganlyne by vertue of our soueraigne
lordes commaundement as By vertue of
the said letters patent That is to say By ij yere
and six monethes As here after foloweth that is to

Receiptes of money

Receiptes of money By the said
Robert Bryganlyne his deputies or scrivauntes in
everyed by vertue of dyuerse
letters of our Soueraigne Lord the

¹ Two and a half years.

Kyng in that behalff dyrected or otherwyse by Reason of hys Office within the tyme of this Acompte As here after particularly more playnly appereth That is to say

Money receyued of Sir Reignold Bray Knyght late Tresorer of Our Soueraigne Lorde the Kynges werres

ffyrst the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath receyued of Sir Reignold Bray Knyght late Tresorer of our soueraigne Lord y^e Kynges werrys By the handes of Thomas Wareley ffor and apon the makying of the dokke for the kynges Shippes at Portesmouth By the commaundement of the sayd S^r Reignold Bray As by the counterpane of an Indenture beryng date the ffyrst day of December the xjth yere ¹ of the reigne of our Soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vijth bytwene the sayd Thomas Wareley & Robert Brigandyne therapon made more playnly Appereth

clxjⁱⁱ ix^s viij^d

Also receyued of the sayd S^r Reignold Bray by the handes of William Cope Esquier Coferer of the Kynges howsehold By the handes of Richard Lee by the commaundement of the said S^r Reignold Bray apon iij^{xx}xiiijⁱⁱ xiiij^s vj^d

Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath receyued of the sayd S^r Reignold Bray by y^e handes of Thomas Warelay By vertue of the Kynges Warraunt beryng date the secund day of Decembre the xijth yere ² of hys reigne conteyning cccxxvⁱⁱ iij^s v^d ob q^r to be employed Aswell for certeyn reparacions concernyng the Kynges Shippe called the Soueraigne As for other costes & charges hadde and susteyned for the same That is to say ffyrst before the purchasyng of the sayd Warraunte by the handes of John Cutte

¹ 1495.

² 1496.

in partie payment of the sayd warraunt And by the sayd Thomas Wareley to the sayd John Cutte Recompened and payd As by an Indenture beryng date the xijth day of Marche the xjth yere¹ of our soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vij more playnely appareth cⁱⁱ Another tyme by the handes of John Dawtrie at the Kynges beying at Hampton As by an indenture beryng date the xjth day of July the xjth yere² of hys reign appereth cxxijth xv^s An other tyme the xxvjth day of Novembre the xijth yere³ of hys reigne As by the sayd Indenture appareth lⁱⁱ iiij^s viij^d And by the handes of the sayd Thomas Wareley in full contentacion & payment of the said warraunte As by an Indenture beryng date the day of the yere⁴ of our soveraigne Lord the Kynge appereth ljⁱⁱ iiij^s ix^d ob q^r In all by vertue of the sayd warraunte amountyng to

cccxxv^{li} iiij^s v^d ob q^r ⁵

Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath receyved of the said S^r Reignold Bray by the handes of Thomas Wareley As in money by the sayd Thomas Recompened vnto John Dawtrie⁶ By the commaundement of the sayd S^r Reignold Bray for and vpon the Ryggyng of the Soueraigne afore sayd as by an Indenture beryng date the xth day of Marche the xijth yere⁷ of our Soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vijth more playnely Appereth . . . lⁱⁱ

Also Receyved of the sayd S^r Reignold Bray Knyght by vertue of a warraunte beryng date the secunde day of Decembre the xijth yere⁸ of our said Soveraign lorde the Kynges reigne conteyning cclⁱⁱ vj^s iiij^d ffor the provision of certeyn Stuff & other

¹ 1496.

² *Ibid.*

³ *Ibid.*

⁴ Dates left blank in MS.

⁵ 325*l.* 4*s.* 5*½d.*

⁶ John Dawtrey was Customer at Southampton ; many of the warrants issued for naval expenses were directed to him to be paid out of the customs receipts at that port.

⁷ 1497.

⁸ 1496.

thynges for the necessarie apparell of the Soueraigne aforesayd That is to say ffyrst by the handes of

¹ As by an Indenture beryng date the thryde day of Marche the sayd xijth yere² more playnely appereth cxij^{li} ix^s iiij^d And by the handes of the Executors of Sir Rauff Astrie As for money to them payd by the handes of Thomas Wareley for the price of certeyn Stuff takyll & Appareil necessarie for the Soueraigne aforesayd taken owte of the Marie Towre & deliuered into the sayd shippe called the Soueraigne Amountyng in value Aftyr the praysement of the same to cxxxvij^{li} xvij^s as by an Indenture of the delyuere of the sayd Stuff And a bill of the Receypte of the same money appereth in all by vertue of the sayd warraunte amountyng to . . . ccl^{li} vj^s iiij^d

Somme of money receyved of Syr Reignold Bray Knyght late Tresorer of our soueraigne lord y^e Kynges werres As aforesaid

cccc iiiij j^{li} xiiij^s xj^d ob q^r ³

Money receyved of Syr Robert Litton Knight nowe Tresorer of our Soveraigne Lord the Kynges werres

Also the sayd Robert Bregandyne hath receyved of Syr Robert Litton ⁴ Knyght nowe Tresorer of our soveraigne Lord the Kynges werres by the handes of Thomas Wareley by vertue of a Warraunte of our Soveraigne Lord the Kyng beryng date the secunde day of Decembre the xijth yere⁵ of hys most noble reigne To the sayd Tresorer directed for the preparing & reparacion with other necessities for the Kynges Riall shippe called the Regent As by the sayd warraunte and an Indenture theruppon made more playnely Appereth c^{li}

¹ Left blank in MS.

² 1497.

³ 881*l.* 14*s.* 11³/₄*d.*

⁴ Of Knebworth, Herts.

⁵ 1496.

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton by the handes of the sayd [Syr Robert L] Thomas Wareley by vertue of a Warraunt beryng date the xxijth day of ffebruary the sayd xijth yere¹ of our Soueraigne Lord the Kyng ffor provision to be made for cables & Ropes to be prouidyed for the sayd Shippe called the Regent As by the sayd warraunt and an Indenture thervppon made more playnely appereth c^{li}

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton by the handes of Thomas Stokes by vertue of a Warraunte beryng date the last day of ffebruary the sayd xijth yere for lyke prouision to be made for the sayd Shippe called the Regent As by the sayd warraunt and an Indenture thervppon made more playnely Appereth cccciij^{xx}x^{li} xv^s vj^d

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton By the handes of the sayd Thomas Wareley by vertue of the Kynges Warraunte beryng date the xth day of ffebruary the said xijth yere of oure Soueraign Lord Kyng Henry the vijth for to prepare and doo to be made thre Grette botes to serue the Kyng in hys grette Armye apon the see anempste the Skottes As by the sayd Warraunt & an Indenture thervppon made more playnely appereth ciiij^{xx}j^{li}

Also receyved of the sayd Syr Robert Lytton By the handes of the sayd Thomas Wareley by vertue of the Kynges Warraunt beryng date the xjth day of ffebruary the xiiijth yere² of our soueraigne Lord Kyng Henry the vijth aswell for certeyn stuff taken out of a Ship called the Marie Towre & employed & put in the Kynges ship called the Regent as for Costes & charges by hym hadd & susteyned for kepyng of the sayd Ship called the Regent with costes & charges of ffurnyshyng the Kynges ij Berks

¹ 1497.² 1498.

TOTAL EXPENDITURE 143

called the Swapestake & the Marie ffortune and for
fortifying the dokke hede at Portesmouth And for
other costes & charges by the seid Robert doon by
Reason of hys office as by the sayd warraunt & the
Counterpayn of the Indenture therppon made more
playnely appereth cccviiij^{li} xiiij^s v^d q^r

Somme of the money receyved of Syr Robert
Lytton Knyght tresorer of the Kynges warres

m^lclxxix^{li} ix^s xj^d q^r

Somme Totall of all the Receiptes aforesaid

m^lm^llxj^{li} iiij^s xj^d

Wherof

Somme Totall of all the costes charges and pay-
mentes provision & Expences As in this boke ensueth
That is to sey of

The dokke the dokke hedde & gates of the same
ciii^{li}xiiij^{li} vj^d ob q^r

The Soueraigne with her grete bote and Joly-
wet¹ Diij^{li}xv^{li} vj^s v^d

The costes & charges concernyng the Regent
m^lxlj^{li} xj^s v^d q^r

The costes of the Swapestake cxx^{li} iiij^s ij^d

The Marye ffortune cx^{li} xvij^s

And so the seid Robert Brygandyne Restith in
Surplusage xiiij^s viij^d

**Costys of the Dokke for the Kynges
Shippes at Portesmouth**

Here ensue the paymentes made by the said
Robert Brigandyn Aswell for the wages & vitayle
of diuerse & soundrie Carpenters Sawyers Smythes
laborers Courtemen with their horse & other worke-

¹ Jollyboat.

men laboryng & workkyng about the fortyfying Reparalyng amending & fynysyng of the dokke for the Kynges Shippes at Portesmouth as for provision of Tymbre yron Stone Claye & other Stuff necessarie Behouffull and aperteynent for the same worke ffrom the xiiijth day of Juyn the xth yere¹ of the reigne of our sowaighe lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxixth day of Novembre the xjth yere¹ of hys most noble Reigne By the space of xxiiij wekes within the tyme of this Accompte As here after ensueth That is to say

**Wages of workemen & other laborers
The ffyrst weke endyng the xxjth day of Juyn**

ffyrst the sayd Robert Bregandyn hath payd ffor the wages of soundrie workmen & laborers ensuyng That is to say Carpenters v:—ffyrst To Robert Denny maister Carpenter at vj^d by the day—ij^s & iij other carpenters ych of them at iiij^d by the day for iij dayes—iiij^s And to John Shott at iiij^d by the day for ij dayes di x^d—vj^s x^d; Sawyers:—To Thomas Honer and Richard Duke ffor iij dayes ych of them at iiij d by the day—ij^s viij^d; Laborers xxxviij:—To iij laborers ych of them at iiij^d by the day ij of them by iij dayes ij^s & the other by iij dayes di—x^d ob—² ij^s x^d ob; To xix other laborers ych of them at ij^d by the day xvij of them by iij dayes—xij^s & the other by iij dayes di—vij^d—xij^s vij^d; And to xvj other laborers ych of them at xij^d for the weke—xvj^s Also for the wekes wages of John Nest Surveyor of the sayde worke iij^s in all Amountyng to . xliij^s xj^d ob

¹ Both 1495; the date of the king's accession, it will be remembered, was August 22.

² One man working for three and a half days at threepence a day—tenpence halfpenny.

Vitayle

Also payd for the Bourde & Vitayle of the sayd
xlvj personnes aforesaid ffor the sayd weke yche of
them Takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng to
xlvij^s xj^d

Wages of Courtemen

Also payed in likewyse for the hyre & wages of
v courtemen¹ ych of them with hys ij horse careying
stuff to the said dokke by the space of iij dayes di
euery man takyng by the day for hys selff ij^d & for
euery horse ij^d which amounteth in all to . viij^s ix^d

Vitayle

Also payed in likewyse for the bourde & vitayle
of the sayd v personnes ych of them takyng after
the rate of xij^d ob by the Weke for the said iij dayes
di amountyng to ij^s vij^d q^r

Rewardes

Also payed to v of the workemen aforeseyd of
Reward Toward their costes comyng owte of Kent
To the Kynges worke At the sayd dokk to euery of
them xvj^d. vj^s viij^d

Cariage of Tymbre

Also payed to Thomas Stutler & John Keyte for
cariage of xlix lode of Tymbre owte of the Wode
called the Hurst vnto the said dokke After xl fote
to the lode takyng for euery lode cariage xij^d
amountyng to xlix^s

Somme of the ffirst wekes expenses

vij^{li} xvij^s x^d ob q^r

¹ *Court*, a particular sort of cart (*New Eng. Dict.*). Godefroy (*Dict. de l'ancienne langue Française*) describes *cort* or *court* as a small plot of agricultural land, and notes the word as chiefly used in Picardy, which would explain its emigration to England. *Courtemen*, therefore, may here mean agricultural labourers rather than cartmen in the modern sense.

**The Secounde weke endyng the xxviijth
day of Juyn Wages of workemen and other
laborers**

Also payed in likewyse for the wages of soundrie workemen & laborers ensuyng That is to say Carpenters vij :—fyrst to Robert Denny Maister Carpenter at vj^d by the day ij^s & vj other Carpenters ych of them at iiij^d by the day for iiij dayes viij^s—x^s ; Sawyers To Thomas Honer & Richard Duke ych of theym at iiij^d by the day for iiij dayes—ij^s viij^d ; Courtemen To viij courtemen ych of them with hys ij horse takyng by the day euery man for hym self ij^d & for his ij horse iiij^d for iiij dayes xvj^s ; Laborers xxxvj To iij laborers ych of them at iij^d by the day ij of them by iiij dayes & the thyrde by iij dayes di x^d ob—ij^s x^d ob ; To xij other laborers xj of them by iiij dayes ix^s ij^d & the xijth by iij dayes di ych of them at ij^d ob by the day—ix^s x^d ob ; To vj other laborers by iiij dayes ych of theym at ij^d by the day iiij^s and to xv other laborers ych of them at xij^d for the sayd wekes wages—xv^s ; And to John Nest Surveyor of the sayd worke for his wekes wages iij^s in all amountyng to lxiiij^s v^d

Vitayle

Also payed in likewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the sayd liiij personnes for the sayd Weke ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke lvj^s iij^d

Cariage of Tymbre

Also payed to Thomas Stubler & John Keyte for cariage of xxxijth lode di of Tymbre owte of a wode called the Hurst to the said dokke after xl fote to the lode takyng for euery lode cariage xij^d amountyng to xxxij^s vj^d

Somme of the secounde wekys expencys

vij^{li} xij^s ij^d

**The iij^{de} weke endyng the ffyfte day of July
Wages of workemen & other laborers**

Also payed in likewyse for the wages of soundrie workmen and laborers ensuyng That is to say Carpenters fyrst to Robert Denny Maister Carpenter at vj^d by the day ij^s & to xj other Carpenters ych of them at iiij^d by the day By iiij dayes xiiij^s viij^d—xvj^s viij^d; Sawyers to Thomas Honer And Richard Duke By iij dayes ych of them At iiij^d by the day—ij^s; laborers :—to viij laborers by iiij dayes ych of them At iij^d by the day—viiij^s And to John Watkyn laborer for his wekes wages—xij^d and to John Nest Surveyor of the sayd worke for this wekes wages—iiij^s in all amountyng to xxx^s viij^d

Vitayle

Also payed in likewyse for the Boorde & vitayle Aswell of xxij^{ti} personnes aforeseyd ych of theym by the space of a weke xxij^s xj^d as of the ij sawyers ych of theym by the space of iij dayes x^d ob q^r euery man takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke
xxiiij^s ix^d ob q^r

Rewardes

Also payed to v workmen of Reward for their Costys comyng owte of Kent to the Kynges worke at the seyde dokke to ych of theym xvj^d of Reward amountyng to vj^s viij^d

Also payed in likewyse to viij workemen of a rewarde geuen to theym towards their costes goyng homeward into Kent which with other hade taken the sayd dokke in grete of Mayster Shyrborne & after putt away Tyll euerych of them by the Commaundement of the sayd Maister Shirborne of Rewarde ij^s amountyng to xvj^s

Somme of the iij^{de} wekes expences

lxxviij^s j^d ob q^r
1. 2

Wages of workemen & other laborers¹

—	Number of men at work ²	Wages			Victualling			Total		
		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
4th week .	43	2	2	2½	1	0	10	5	1	6½ ³
5th week .	44	2	15	3	1	15	5	4	10	8
6th week .	32	1	6	9½	1	1	11½	2	8	9½
7th week .	44	3	10	8	2	1	11	6	16	1¼
8th week .	56	5	1	5½	2	18	4	7	19	9½
9th week .	58	3	10	7	3	0	5	6	11	0
10th week .	60	5	9	4	3	2	6	8	11	10
11th week .	57	4	6	7	2	19	4½	7	5	11½
12th week .	52	4	11	0	2	14	2	8	11	8½
13th week .	52	3	9	0	2	14	2	6	3	2
14th week .	51	3	14	1	2	13	1½	6	7	2½
15th week .	21	1	8	11	18	10	¾	2	7	9¼
16th week .	28	2	5	7	1	9	2	3	14	9
17th week .	27	2	3	9½	1	6	4	3	10	1½
18th week .	21	1	9	1	1	1	10½	2	10	11½
19th week .	24	2	0	4	1	5	0	3	5	4
20th week .	25	1	12	10	1	3	2¾	2	16	0¾
21st week .	33	2	9	2	1	14	4½	4	3	6½
22nd week .	32	2	11	7	1	13	4	4	4	11
23rd week .	28	2	5	7½	1	9	2	3	14	9½
24th week ⁶ .	28	2	5	7½	1	9	2	3	18	1½ ⁷

Somme of all the expences by the xxiiij wekes aforesaid : cxxiiijⁱⁱ iij⁴ ob.

¹ As the remaining twenty-one weeks are chiefly repetitions of the same general payments, only differing in the totals, it has been considered unnecessary to print them in detail. They are, therefore, abstracted in the text, but the 'reward' for the fourth week is printed in full.

² Not always for the whole week ; some were only employed for a certain number of days out of the working week.

³ Including 1*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.* for the carriage of timber, and 12*s.* for a 'reward.'

⁴ Including 1*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.* for the carriage of timber.

⁵ Including 1*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.* for the carriage of timber.

⁶ Ending Nov. 29, 1495.

⁷ Including a reward of 3*s.* 4*d.* to seven carpenters going home into Kent.

Reward¹

Also this weke Maister Bray commaunded Robert Brygandyne to take the dokke into his handes agayn And theyn the sayd Robert Rode into Kent to gette Carpenters & Smythes to comme & worke at the sayd dokke which artificers wer not willyng to come except they myght have their costes owteward & homeward A gayn & so the sayed Robert payed To Robert Donny Thomas Cagell Henry Chatfeld & John Padyarn v^s & to John Baker William West John Crotall Robert Crotall & Richard Lucas vij^s for their Costes to Portesmouth Amountyng to xij^s

Prouision of Stuffe ffor the Dokke that is to say of

Iron. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyn hath payed the xjth day of July the xth yere of our soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth To Christopher Ambros of Hampton for ij Tonne of Yron price the Tonne lxxiiij^s x^d—vij^{li} ix^s viij^d And for weying of the same ij Tonne & careyng of hit to the waterside in Hampton viij^d And for ffreght of the same yron ffrome Hampton to Portsemouth xvj^d So by hym bought occupied spent employed & wrought into boltes barres fforlokkes Rynges clampes Spykes Staples & other necessaris ffor the seid dokke within the tyme of this Accompt vii^{li} xi^s viij^d

Also payed inlikewyse to John Clerke of Tychefeld Maister of Harvy Hawards ship Ship of Hamyll commyng owte of Spayne the xxijth day of July the seid xth yere² for ij tonne of chosyn yron price the Tonne iiij^{li} So of hym bought occupied spent and employed Apon necessities for the seid dokke within the tyme of this Accompt viij^{li}

¹ Entered in the MS. under the fourth week. ² 1495.

Stele. Also payed to John Curraunt the ij^{de} day of August the seid xth yere for ij Sheffs¹ of Stelle price the Sheff vij^d. So of hym bought & spent Abought amending of certeyn necessarie tolys for dyuerse workemen workyng At the seyde dokke within the tyme of this Accompte. . . . xiiij^d

Iren work. Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Robert a Chamebre Smythe at Portesmouth ffor certeyn yron worke and other stuff ensuyng That is to say ffor certyn Spykes of yron weying xliij lb—v^s iij^d; Staples & clampes of yron ffor a carte weying xiiij lb xix^d ob; iij matokes weying xxvj lb iij^s iij^d; A pykas² & ij pyles shoue³ weying xiiij lb xviiij^d; xij clowtes ffor cartes weying xiiij lb xix^d ob which parcelles conteyne in weight hole to geder v^{xx} vj lb amountyng after j^d ob the lb in money to—xiiij^s iij^d; Also ffor cc clowtenayle price the c iij^d—vij^d; Shutyng⁴ & Amending of v boltes occupied and annexed to the sayd dokke for euery pece ij^d—x^d; Also ffor xij grete boltes of yron vij with rynges & v playne weying ccl lb At j^d q^r the lb xxvj^s ob; So of hyme bought occupied employed & spent About reparacion of the seid dokke & cartes ffor cariage of Stuff ffor the same within the tyme of this Accompte xli^s ix^d ob

See Colys. Also payed to William Selyer of Redyng the xij day of August the xth yere of our Soveraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth for xviiij chaldre of See Cole price the Chaldre viij^s—vij^{li} iij^s And ffor the ffreght of the same frome Redyng⁵ vnto portesmouth—xviiij^s. So of hym bought & spent Abought workyng the Iren aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte viij^{li} ij^s

¹ A sheaf of steel contained thirty gads (Holinshed, *Description of England*, Bk. II. ch. xi.); the gad does not appear to have been a term of weight but meant a small bar or rod.

² Pickaxe. ³ Possibly shoes for piles. ⁴ Welding, cf. p. 228.

⁵ Redyng, on the river Rother, in Kent, was then a tidal port.

Clovebordes. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed the vth day of Juyn the seid xth yere To ¹ late the wyff of John Oxenbrige of Brede in Sussex for ccc clovebordes price the c xxvj^s viij^d So of hym bought employed & spent abought the reparacion of the seid dokke within the tyme of this Acompte iiiij^{li}

Wheles for carrys² called Cowrtes. Also payed the xijth day of August the seid xth yere of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng to the whelewrightes of Havant for vj payer of bare whelys price the payer ij^s So of theym bought ffor Cowrtes otherwise called Pettes³ for cariage of Stonys clay & other stuffe to the Dokke within the tyme of this Accompt xij^s

Somme of prouision of Stuff and other necessities for the Dokke aforesaid xxx^{li} vij^s viij^d ob

Costes of makyng the Gates of the Dokke aforesayd

Here ensue certeyn paymentes made By the seid Robert Brygandyne ffor certeyn Costes & charges by hym hade made & susteyned aswell abought prouision of stuff as ffor the Wages & vitayle of soundrie workemen laboryng & workyng abought makyng of the gates for closyng the Dokke hede togeder frome the secunde day of ffebruary the xjth yere⁴ of Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xvij day of Apryll next ensuing⁵ By the space of xj weekes within the tyme of this Accompte As here ensueth.

Sawynges of plankes. ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne at diuerse tymes within the tyme afore-

¹ Blank in MS.

² A small cart on two wheels, a tumbril.

³ From French *petit*. Cf. entry and note p. 145. It appears that the 'courtemen' brought their own horses and that the carts belonged to the government, which points to the men being farm labourers or small tenants.

⁴ 1496.

⁵ *Ibid.*

sayd hath payed ffor sawyng m^lm^lm^lm^ldxxiij ffote of tymbre conteyning cxiiij lode iiij ffote ffor planks aswell for the inner as the vtturmost Gates of the dokke aforesayd plankyng of the sydes of the seid dokke price the c sawyng xiiij^d apou the seid dokke & Gates spent occupied and employed within the tyme of this Acompte lijs ix^d

Ironwerke. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed at diverse tymes for certeyn yren worke necessarie for the seid worke That is to say ffyrst for m^l Carvell nayle¹ price the c vjs—lx^s; m^l Carvell nayle price the [c] vs—l^s; lxx boltes with rynges and Styroppes² of dyuerse makynge weying dccclxx lb At j^d ob q^r the lb—iiij^{li} ij^d ob; xij spykes weying vj lb Roff & clynche nayles xliiij lb di ijcalkyng yrons And ij dryfte³ pynnes weyng v lb di at j^d q^r the lb—vs x^d; cc spykes—vj^s; j quarteron of hedyng nayles—v^d; A payer of Garnettes⁴ with nayles weyng xij^{lb}—xv^d; ij Staples with iiij Rosses⁵ weyng xij lb—xvj^d q^r; amending of a payer of Garnettes—viiij^d; Also ffor makyng of a Crowe of yren weying cxv^{lb}—vj^s; In clynche worke Roff & nayle xij^{lb} at j^d q^r the lb—xv^d; cc of vj peny nayle—xij^d; ccc di of iiij peny nayle—xiiij^d; Amending of viij boltes with the fforelokes—xvj^d; makynge of bolsters⁶ for the dokke hede xvij^d; And for a grete calkyng yron—ij^d So by hym bought & abought the seid dokkes worke occupied spent employed & annexed within the tyme of this Acompte Amountyng in all to x^{li} xviijs ob q^r

Pytche Tarre & Sye. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for iiij banelles of piche & ij banelles of Tarre price the barell iiij^s—xx^s And for

¹ Long tie nails; Fr. *carvelle*, Low Latin, *cavilla*. Cf. Brayley and Britton's *Houses of Parliament*, p. 113.

² Bands.

³ Driving.

⁴ T-shaped hinges.

⁵ Heads hammered into triangular facets.

⁶ There are several kinds of bolts so called.

Sye and spynnyng of the same¹—v^s So by hym bought occupied employed & spent abought the seid worke within the tyme of this Acompte Amountyng in all to xxv^s

Wages & vitayles of shipwryghtes. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payd at soundrie tymes within the seid tyme of xj wekes aforsaid for the wages & vitayle of Soundrie & diuerse shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng of the seyde Gates that is to say The ffyrst iij wekes endyng the xxjth day of ffebruarie the yere aforsayd To vij Shipwryghtes laboryng by the space of xv dayes iij of them takyng viij^d a man by the day—xxx^s an other at vij^d by the day—viij^s ix^d ij other ych of them at vj^d—xv^s And an other at v^d by the day—vj^s iij^d Amountyng to—lx^s; The vj other wekes next ensuyng endyng the iij^{de} day of Aprill the yere aforsayd To viij shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng by the space of xxviij dayes di within the seid tyme iij of theym takyng viij^d apeece by the day—lxxvj^s oon other at vij^d by the day—xvj^s vij^d ob ij other ech of theym at vj^d by the day xxviij^s vj^d And oon other at v^d by the day xj^s x^d ob amountyng to vj^{li} xiiij^s And the ij last wekes endyng the xvij day of Aprill the yere aforsayd to vij shipwryghtes laboryng by the space of viij dayes within the same tyme iij of theym takyng viij^d apeece by the day—xvj^s An other at vij^d by the day iij^s viij^d—ij other ych of theym at vj^d by the day—viij^s And oon at v^d by the day—iij^s iij^d Amountyng to—xxxij^s; in all ffor the seuerall tymes aforsayd amountyng to xj^{li} v^s

Somme of the Costes and Expences of makyng the Gates of the Dokke aforsaid . . . xxvj^{li} ix^d ob q^r

¹ Some kind of composition; cf. also *infra*, p. 292. 'Spynnyng' simply means drawing it out into filaments for use. Jamieson (*Dictionary*) defines *sie* as 'a strip of tarred cloth placed between the over laps of a clinker-built boat.' Whether it was a composition or a prepared cloth it was doubtless used here for the seams of the gate timbers.

Costes of ffortyfying¹ the Dooke hedde

Here ensue certeyn paymentes by the seid Robert Brygandyn made for & abought certeyn Costes & charges hadde doon & susteyned abought fortyfying of the Dokke hedde aforesayd ffrome the viijth day of July the xijth yere² of our Soueraign lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxiiijth day of Septembre then next ensuyng the xijth yere² of hys noble reigne By the space of xj wekes As here after ensueth

Prouision and ffreight of Stones & Gravell

ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed To William Broke & Robert Harwith of portsmouth and other aswell for cccclxviij ton tyght³ of grete Rookes⁴ and Stones vij^{li} xvj^s As for ciiijxvj ton tyght of gravell xxiiij^s vj^d by theym conveyed with their botes by water ffrome owte of the yle of Weight vnto the seid dokke hede At portsmouth takyng for euery ton Tyght of Rubbes⁵ & Stones iiij^d & of Gravell j^d ob So of theym bought And Apon & Abought fortyfying of the seid dokke Hedde occupied bestowed & spent within the tyme of this Acompte amountyng to ix^{li} vj^d

Prouision of Oken planks & spykes of Iron

Also payed in lykewyse To William Adean of ffarham for xij oken planks of xvij fote long xij ynych brode & iiij ynych thyke which with grete spikys

¹ Here used in the sense of strengthening. ² 1497.

³ Probably measured tons (see Holloway's *Dict. of Provincialisms*, s.v. *tight*, and Halliwell, s. v. *thite*). In a general sense it meant full measure. The expression in relation to the tonnage of ships is as old as the thirteenth century, a vessel being said to be of so many ton tights.

⁴ Rocks.

⁵ Rubble.

of yron befastyned at the seid dooke hede for forty-
fying of the same price at the ffyrste biyng—x^s And
to William Broke & Robert Harwith of portesmouth
for conveyance of the same planks with their bote
by water from thens to Portesmouth—xx^d; to John
Arnold smyth of ffarham for a c grete spykes of
Iron for to nayle & fasteyn the seid planks at the
dokke hedde price—iiij^s vj^d So by hym bought occu-
pied & spent as aforesaid within the tyme of this
Acompte xv^s ij^d

**Wages & vitayle of Workemen laying the
Stone & gravell aforesayd**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to
Thomas Lawrence & John Marteyn aswell for
theym wages ych of theym takyng xx^d by the weke
As for theyr vitayle at xij^d ob for apece by the weke
laboryng & workyng abought Cowchyng¹ plankyng
& laying of the seid grete Rokes Stone & Gravell
by the seid space of x wekes aboue sayd for fortyfying
of the seid dokke amountyng After the rate of the
Wages & vitayle aforesaid for the seid tyme To
liiij^s ij^d

Somme of the Costes & charges of ffertyfying
the Dokke hedde xij^{li} ix^s x^d

Somme of almaner of Costes & Charges con-
cerning the Dokke the Dokke hedde & Gates of
the same aforesayd ciiijxiiij^{li} vj^d ob q^r

**Thacompte of Stuff Store and other Ne-
cessaries Apperteynyng to oure Soueraigne
Lorde the Kynges Dokke aforesaid**

Here ensueth thacompte aswell of all maner of
Stuff Store and other soundrie Necessaries apper-

¹ Placing.

teyning to our Soueraigne lorde the Kinges dokke at Portesmouth the xiiijth day of Juyn in the xth yere¹ of our Soveraign lorde the Kinges reign which day the seid Robert Brygandyn ffyrst toke the seid dokke into his handes and Guydyng As of all maner other stuff Necessarie & Behouffull for the seid dokke by the seid Robert Brygandyn provided bought or otherwise Receyved within the tyme of this accompte As hereafter ensueth That is to say

Stuff received at our Soveraign lorde the Kinges dokke & forge the day and yere aboueseid that is to say

Tymbre provided by William Comersale	
late clerk of the Kynges shippes . . .	xij lode
Rammes of Yron called Wylkyns . . .	j
Long Roddes of Yron for the same	
Wylkyns	ij
Smythey Bellows worne & ffeble . . .	ij payer
Andevildes of yron	j
Gryndestones	j
Grete Blokkepollyes for Raysing up of	
Mastes	viiij
lyche hokes of yron	j
loff hokes of yron	j
hokes of yron for fysshing of ankers . .	j
Aparelles for the sayle of a ship . . .	ij
Polleys bounde with yron	j
Smale ores	vij
Ketelles of brasse	j
Lanternes	ij
Mastes for a smale Ship that is to say	
fore mastes Toppe mastes & bonea-	
venture mastes	iiij
owte lyggers for the Sterne of a smale	
ship	j

¹ 1495.

yerdes for the Mastes of a smalle ship that is to say mayne yerdes foreyerdes sprette yerdes Toppe yerdes Bonea- venture mast yerdes	v
Bowsprettes for a small ship	j
| Chaynes of Yron for the Shrowdes of a smale ship	xviiij
| Dedemenyen for the same use	xxxvj
Arowes old & feble	cccci shefes
Chestes to the same	ix

Stuff with other necessities bought for the
Behoff of the seid Dokke

Mattokes	iiij
Pykaxes	j
Bare wheles for Cowrtes to carie Stuff to the seid dokke	vj payer
Drifte pynnes of yron weying v lb di	ij
Calkyng yrons grete j & Smale ij	iiij
Crowe of yron weying cxv lb	j

ffovren receptes of Stuff & other Necessaries for
the Behoff of the seid dokke that is to say

Tymbre receyved owte of the Kynges wood called Hurst	clviiij lode
Bokettes receyved owte of the Soue- raigne to drawe water owte of the dokke bounde with xxviiij ^u lb of yron	iiij
Miches ¹ with a swivell a bolte & Ryng belongyng to the Ingyn to draw water owte of the seid dokke weying xviiij lb in likewyse owte of the seid Soueraigne receyved	j

¹ French *mèche*, always applied to the centre-piece whether of
a made mast, cable, capstan, or rudder (Jal, *Gloss. Nautique*).
Here it appears to mean the pump-spear.

Somme of all the Stuff Store and other Necessaries Belongyng to the Dokke aforesayd

Tymbre	clxx lode
Rammes of Yron called Wilkyns	j
Long rodde of Yron for the same	ij
Smythy Bellowses	ij payer
Anfeldes of yron	j
Grynstones	j
Grete Blok poleyes	viiij
Matokes	iiij
Pykas	j
Bayre wheles for cowrtes	vj payer
Dryfte pynnes	ij
Calkyng yrons	iiij
Bokettes bound with yron	iiij
/ Michis with a Swevell a bolte & a Ryng belongyng to thengyn	j
Crowes of yron	j
lyche hokes of Yron	j
loff hokes of yron	j
Hokes to ffyssh ankers	j
parelles to a shippesmast sayle	ij
polleyes bounde with yron	j
Smale ores	vij
Ketylles of brasse	j
Lanterns	ij
fforemastes j Toppe mastes j & Bonea- venture mastes j	iiij
Mayne yerdes j ffore yerdes j Sprete yerdes j toppe yerdes j & Boneaven- ture yerdes j	v
Bowsperettes	j
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes of a smale ship	xviiij
Dedemenyen to the same	xxxvj
Owte lyggers at the Sterne of a ship	j

Arowes old & ffeble	.	.	.	.	ccccl shefes
Chestes to the same	.	.	.	.	ix

Deliuerances perusinges & otherwyse demenynges of the Stuff and other Necessaries aforesaied

Stuff & other Necessaries perused worne & Annexed & spent within the tyme of this Acompte.

ffyrst ther is spent perused broken loste and wasted abought the seid dokke within the tyme aforesayd certeyn parcelles of Stuff & other necessities vnder wryten that is to sey cxij lode & iiij fote of Tymbre sawed into plankes for the Reparacion & amending of the sydes & gates of the seid dokke Also lvj lode di & xvj fote tymbre employed spent & annexed to & for the Susteynyng & fortyfying of the seid dokke & gates of the same Also ther is broken perused and worne j matok and ij payer of Cowrte wheles abought the reparacion of the seid dokke within the tyme of this Acompte

Tymbre	.	.	.	.	.	clxx lode
Matokes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Cowrte wheles	.	.	.	.	.	ij payer

**Stuff delyuered to the Kynges Bark
called Swepestake**

Also delyured to our Soueraigne lorde the Kinges Bark called the Swepestake certeyn stuff and other Necessaries ensuyng necessarye & Behoffull for the same That is to say

Lyche hokes of yron	.	.	.	.	.	j
Loff hokes of yron	.	.	.	.	.	j
Hokes to ffysshe ankers	.	.	.	.	.	j
parell	.	.	.	.	.	ij

pollyes bounde with yron	j
Smale ores	vij
Kettelles of Brasse	j
Lanterns	ij
fore Mastes	j
Toppe mastes	j
Boneaventure mastes	j
Mayne yerdes	j
fore yerdes	j
Sprete yerdes	j
Toppe yerdes	j
Boneaventure yerdes	j
Bowsprettes	j
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes	xviiij
Dedemenyen to the same	xxxvj
Owte lyggers at the Sterne	j

With the which Stuff the seid Robert Brygandyn is charged in the acompte of the seid Ship.

**And so remaneth at the seid dokke & forge
this Stuff & Necessaries that here after
ensueth That is to say**

Rammes of Yron called Wilkyns	j
Long roddes of yron for the same	ij
Smythey Bellowes	ij payer
Anfeldes of yron	j
Gryndestones	j
Grete Blok pollyes for raysyng of mastes	viiij
Matokes	ij
Pykas	j
Bare wheles for cowrtes	iiij payer
Dryfte pinnes of yron	ij
Calkyng yrons grete j & smale ij	iiij
Bokettes to draw water at the dokke bounde with yron	iiij

Miches with a Swevell a bolte & a Rying
 belongyng to thengyne to draw water
 at the dokke j
 Crowes of yron j
 Arowse old & ffeble ccccl shefes
 Chystes to the same ix

The Kynges Ship called the Souvraigne

Here ensue the paymentes made by the sayd Robert Brygandyne Aswell for the costes of Keping the Kynges Ship Ryall called the Soueraigne as for prouision of Stuff takyll & Apparell Reparacion & Ryggyng of the same at diuerse & soundrie tymmes within the tyme of thys Acompte As hereafter ensueth that is to say

Wages of Maryners. ffyrst the sayed Robert Brygandyne hathe payed for the wages of xxviij personnes keping the sayd Ship At eryth in Tamys frome the xxiiij day of the moneth of Octobre the xjth yere¹ of the Reigne of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xiiijth day of Decembre next ensuyng by the space of vij wekes That is to say to John Cappe Maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke xxiiij^s iiij^d Dauy Abouere purser & John lewys Boteswayne ych of theym at ij^s by the weke—xxviij^s Richard Hayes quartermayster at xviij^d by the weke—x^s vj^d William Symounds at xvj^d by the weke—ix^s iiij^d Hugh Gonner of the same Ship at xv^d by the weke—viij^s ix^d And to xx other maryners ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—viij^{li} xv^s And to ij pages ych of them at vj^d by the weke—viij^s in all amountyng to xiiij^{li} xxiiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed for the vitayle of the said xxviij personnes by the space of the seid vij wekes euery man takyng xij^d ob by the weke . . . x^{li} iiij^s ij^d

Somme total xxiiij^{li} vj^s j^d

¹ 1495.

Amendyng of the Cok. Also payed to John Wyther of Eryth for amendyng & Repayryling of the Cok of the said Ship iiij^s j^d

Moryng of the Soueraigne. Also payed for the wages & Rewardes of diuerse & Soundrie personnes to the Nombre of lxxviiij laboryng awaytyng & besied abought the Bryngyng the seyde Ship to the Shore And for moryng of hyre there the vth day the vjth day and the vijth day of Decembre the xjth yere¹ of the reigne of our sayd Soueraigne lorde the Kyng That is to say to Maister Parker maister of the Ship called the Armytage for iij dayes & ij nyghtes—xvj^d; John Smyth & John Tego by the same tyme—ij^s; To xviiij other personnes ych of theym at x^d apece for the sayd iij dayes & ij nyghtes—xv^s; iiij other personnes for ij dayes & ij nyghtes—ij^s viij^d; xj personnes by the space of ij dayes v^s vj^d; xiiij personnes by the space of a day ych of theym at iij^d—iiij^s iij^d—viiij^s ix^d; ij men ych of them a day & a nyght—x^d; Thomas Clodder & hys ij men a day & a nyght—xij^d; ij men ych of theym ij dayes—x^d; William Wyther & xx^{ti} with hyme by half a day of Reward in grete—iiij^s iiij^d; & to Robert Baker goyng from Eryth to Grenewich & depford for fetchyng of the sayd Shipmen viij^d in all Amountyng to

xxxvj^s v^d

Vitayle. Also payed for vitayle bought & spent by the seyde lxxviiij personnes within the sayd tyme That is to say for iij dossen di Brede²—iiij^s vj^d; a pype bere vj^s viij^d; iiij Saltefysshe—xx^d; ccc Redde Heryngs—iiij^s; a fyrkyn of white heryngs—ij^s & for iij quarters of beff v^s x^d in all amountyng to

xxij^s viij^d

Somme total lxiiij^s ij^d

¹ 1495.

² Three and a half dozen loaves of bread.

Wages of Maryners. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xx^{ti} maryners Kepyng the seid Ship in Thamys at Eryth frome the xiiijth day of Decembre the xith yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xiiij dayes of Marche nexte ensuyng by the space of xiiij wekes That is to say to John Cape Maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke—xliij^s iiij^d To Dauy Abouere purser & John Tygo Boteswayne ych of theym at the xx^d by the weke—xliij^s iiij^d Richard Hayes & William Symonds quartermaisters ych of them at xvj^d by the weke—xxxiiij^s viij^d Thomas Payne steward John Gylpyn coke & Thomas Williams keper of the pourte¹ & hans ffryse Gonner ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—lxv^s And to xj other maryners ych of them at xij^d by the weke—vij^{li} iij^s in all amountyng to xvj^{li} ix^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed for Bourde & Vitayle for the seid xx personnes fro the seid xiiijth day of Decembre the seid xjth yere Vnto the xxvijth day of the same moneth next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes ych of theym takyng xij^{ti} ob by the weke amountyng to xlj^s viij^d

Also payed for certeyn vitayle & other necessities bought & by the seid xx^{ti} personnes spent frome the sayd xxvijth day of Decembre the seid xjth yere vnto the xiiijth day of Marche nexte ensuyng² by the space of xj wekes That is to say for brede—xxxiiij^s ix^d; xvj pypes bere at vj^s viij^d a pipe—cvj^s viij^d; ij pipes beff—lx^s; bieff bought in grete—xv^s ij^d ob; c Salte-fysshe—xlvj^s viij^d A barell of white heryngs viij^s & a cade³ of rede heryngs iij^s viij^d—lvij^s iiij^d A bussell

¹ Perhaps the entrance port or gangway.

² March 1496.

³ The cade and the barrel were the same as a measure of quantity (De Caux, *The Herring and the Herring Fishery*, p. 81). Cf. *supra*, p. 17.

di pesyn—xij^d; viij dosyn Candelles viij^s; m^lm^lm^lccl
billetes xvj^s iij^d; iij quarters of a c of Tusserdes¹
iij^s & a lode of grenewode xvj^d—xx^s viij^d in all
amountyng to xv^{li} iij^s vj^d ob

**Costes of defendyng the Soueraigne frome
the yse in Thamys**

Also payed for diuerse & soundrie Costes hadde
& susteyned in defendyng the sayd Ship frome the
yse frome the xxvjth day of Decembre the seid xjth
yere vnto the thyrde day of Janyvere next ensuyng
by the space of a weke That is to [say] fyrst to
William Wether & John Wether of Eryth for the
hyre of m^lij fote of Thyk planks wherof somme wer
boryd thorow somme Broken & somme cutte for
makyng of defencez for the sayd Ship & Aftyrward
Restoryd agayne of Reward in grete—x^s To the
same William Wether for iij Clovebordes ix^d & c di
Tre nayles xij^d spent in the seid besynes—xxj^d for
cariage of iij lode of Tymbre hade oute of the
Kynges wode besyde Eryth occupied & spent
abought makyng of the said defence—viij^d To
John Spencer smyth of Eryth for ^{xx}vij lb of spykes
of yron made for the seid bysynes price the lb j^d q^r
—xij^s viij^d ob And for iiij stone of Okome bought
& spent abought Calkyng the porte of the seid Ship
—xij^d & for the wages of diuerse & soundrie Car-
penters & laborers laboryng abought the said bysynes
that is to say xij Shipwryghtes by iij dayes xvij^s
j shipwryght iiij dayes ij^s another ij dayes xij^d & iij
other shipwryghtes j day xvij^d ych of them takyng
vj^d by the day—xxij^s vj^d And for the wages of x
laborers in the seid Ship and bysynes laboryng &

¹ Perhaps from *Trussel*, a bundle.

occupied by all the hole weke ych of theym takyng
xij^d by the weke—x^s in all amountyng to

lvij^s viij^d ob

Somme total xvij^{li} ij^s ij^d

Costes of Moryng & bryngyng the seid Ship frome the Shore.

Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Costes & Charges in Bryngyng the seid Ship frome the shore at Eryth & moryng of the same the iij^{de} day the iiijth day & the vth day of Marche the seid xjth yere That is to say for the wages of xliiij laborers wherof iiij by ij dayes di ij^s viij^d; xxix ych of theym at iij^d a day by ij dayes—xiiij^s vj^d; j other a day di—viij^d; iij other by a day—ix^d; & vj other by viij howres ych of them at ij^d of Reward—xij^d And to xx^{ti} maryners of a Ship called the Bestyan of Reward for their laboure in helpyng to bryng the sayd Ship frome the shore into the Streame—xvj^d in all amountyng to xx^s xj^d

Somme of the Costes and Expences in Kepyng in the Soueraigne at Eryth in Thames wythin the tyme aforesaid lxiiij^{li} ij^s iiij^d

Costes of the conueying of the Soueraigne ffrome Eryth in Thamys vnto the porte of Portesmouth.

Vitayle & ffewell. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for certeyn vitayle & ffewell bought for vitaylyng of the seid Ship frome the xiiijth day of marche the xjth year¹ of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xv day of Aprill next ensuyng by the space of a moneth & iiij dayes That is to say ffyrste for

¹ 1496.

Brede lxxvj doz—lxxvj^s; m^l weight of Bysket at iij^s the hundred—xxx^s; Byere xl pipes at vj^s viij^d the pipe—xiiij^{li} vj^s viij^d; ffyssh cc haberdyne¹ at xxxiiij^s iiij^d the hundred—lxxvj^s viij^d; An other di c price xviiij^s ij^d; vj banelles white herynges at vj^s viij^d the barell—xl^s; fflesh vij oxen price cvj^s viij^d; xj busselles salte for pouderyng of the same at vj^d the bussell—iiij^s vij^d; A pipe of salte bieff redie dressed xl^s; Pesyn x busselles vj^s viij^d; Green pesyn² at viij^d the bussell with cariage of the same v^d from London to Eryth—vij^s j^d; ffewell m^lm^lm^l billetes at v^s the m^l—xv^s; viij doz candell viij^s in all amountyng to

xxxiiij^{li} viij^s x^d

Wages of maryners with the lodemanage.

Also payed for the wages of clxxvij maryners with the lodemanage of the same Ship in the Thamys for the sayd moneth & iiij dayes conueying the said ship to portsmouth As is abouesaid That is to say to John Cappe Maister of the same ship—l^s Dauy a Bouer purser—xiiij^s viij^d William Parker for lodemanage—liij^s iiij^d Syr Symond Chapleyn of the same—viij^s viij^d To the Maisters mate & iiij quartermaisters to ych of theym x^s—l^s To iiij quartermaisters mates to ych of theym vj^s viij^d—xxvj^s viij^d To the Botesswayn & hys mate—xvj^s viij^d To the Cokeswayn—vj^s John Swynborne styward—viij^s John Gylpyn coke—x^s William Beton Keper of the Porte vj^s viij^d & to cxxix maryners to ych of theym v^s—xxxiiij^{li} v^s To ij other maryners ych of theym at iiij^s—viij^s To on other marynere—iiij^s iiij^d To iij other maryners ych of theym at iij^s viij^d—xj^s To xj other maryners to ych of theym iij^s vj^d—xxxviij vj^d And to ij pages tyll ych of theym ij^s vj^d—v^s which in all Amounteth to . . . xlviiij^{li} vj^d

Emptye pipes. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyn hath payed the xxxiiij^{li} day of Marche

¹ Salted cod.

² Pease.

the seid xjth yere To diuerse Vynters of London for xl Empty pipes bought for bere for vitaling of the seid Ship price the pipe xij^d—xl^s Cariage of the same pipes vnto Buttolphes Wharff¹—xvj^d To the Mayers seriaunt² of Reward goyng with the purser to serche for theym—viij^d And tyll another seriaunt which made proclamacion to cause the maryners that hade takyn wages to Resorte to the Ship—xij^d in all amountyng to xliij^s

Orys. Also payed the xxvth day of Marche the said xjth yere for a dossen di orys for the mayne Bote x^s and for planyng of the same orys xij^d . . . xj^s

Balast. Also the seid Robert Bregandyne hath payed the xxvth day of Marche the seid xjth yere for lxx Tonne of Balast by hym bought for the seid ship that is to say of John Miller of Eryth xxx^{ti} Tonne price the Tonne iiij^d And of William Coke of Grenewich xl ton price the Tonne v^d in all amountyng to xxvj^s viij^d

Prouision of necessaries. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed the xxvjth day of Marche the sayd xjth yere To Robert Odiam for certeyn Necessaries of hym bought & occupied in the said Ship That is to say for xlb weight marlyng Twyne At ij^d the lb—xx^d; x lb sayle Twyne—iiij^s ij^d; j di dossen Tankardes to drawe in bere—ij^s vj^d; ij dossen Tappes & ij dossen Canelles³ to drawe bere with—iiij^d; ij dossen di drynkyng bolles xx^d; ij dossen di Trene⁴ platers—xx^d; ij hand Baskettes to bere in brede And ij Maundes to bere in fflessh—xij^d in all amountyng to xij^s

Amendyng of the Bulke hede for Couching of Bere. Also the sayd Robert Bregandyne hath payed the xxiiijth day of Marche the seid xjth yere

¹ St. Botolph's, Lower Thames Street, a wharf which has had a continuous history of at least eight hundred years.

² Serjeant.

³ The faucet of the tap.

⁴ Wooden.

for mekyng a Rome in the Bulke hedde to lay in
bere And for a c di of Elmyr bourde spent about
the same iiij^s

Somme of the Costes Expences & provisions
hadde & made in conueyng the Soueraigne from
Eryth in Thamys to Portesmouth as is aforesayd

iiiijvj^{li} vj^s

Wages of Maryners

Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed
for the wages of diuerse & Soundrie mariners
awaytyng laboryng & attendyng in Kepyng the seid
Ship at portesmouth frome the xvth day of Aprill
the seid xjth yere unto the viij day of July theyn
next ensuyng by the space of iij monethes That is
to say the fyrste ij monethes John Cape maister and
xxiiij maryners with hym the seid maister at iij^s iiiij^d
by the weke xxvj^s viij^d; Dauy Abouer purser xiiij^s
iiiij^d & John Tygo Boteswayn xiiij^s iiiij^d ych of theym
at xx^d by the weke; Richard Hayes quartermaister
at xviiij^d by the weke xij^s; v other maryners l^s that
is to say the Styward the Coke the Keper of the
porte & ij other ych of theym at xv^d by the weke
And xvj other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the
weke vj^{li} viij^s amountyng in all for the sayd ij
monethes to xij^{li} iij^s iiiij^d And the iij^{de} monethe The
said John Cappe maister And xij mariners with hym
the said maister xiiij^s iiiij^d Dauy Abouer purser
vj^s viij^d Aleyn Robson Boteswayn vj^s viij^d & Richard
Hayes quartermaister vj^s At their wages afore
specified William Broke Keper of the porte v^s John
Bonde Steward v^s Hans van Midelburgh Coke v^s
ych of theym At xv^d by the weke and vj other
maryners xxiiij^s ych of theym At xij^d by the weke
amountyng in all for the sayd monethes wages to—

lxxj^s viij^d in all for the seid iij monethes Amountyng to the somme of xv^{li} xv^s

Vitayle. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed aswell for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid Maister & xxiiij maryners with hym by the sayd fyrst ij monethes As for the vitayle of the seid Maister & xij maryners with hym the iij^{de} moneth aforesaid tyll ych of theym after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke which in all Amounteth to xiiij^{li} ij^s vj^d

Costes of bryngyng the seid ship into the Dokke at Portesmouth. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed the xxvth day of May the sayd xjth yere aswell for the Rewarde as Vitayle for the clx men beside the maryners of the sayd Ship laboryng & attendyng by a day & a neght to helpe bryng in the seid Ship into the dokke at Portesmouth that is to say for theyr Reward xxvj^s viij^d And for brede v^s ij pipes of bere xiiij^s iiij^d & ffysh x^s—xxviij^s iiij^d spent the same tyme in all amountyng to lv^s

Wages of maryners. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to viij maryners dayley attendyng in kepyng the seid ship within the seid dokke at Portesmouth frome the viijth day of July the seid xjth yere¹ of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxvjth day of Nouembre the xijth yere² of hys Reigne by the space of v monethes That is to say to John Cappe Maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke lxvj^s viij^d Dauy Abouer purser at xx^d by the weke—xxxiiij^s iiij^d William Broke & Robert Crotall ych of theym at xvj^d by the weke—liij^s iiij^d John Cokkes John Bonde John Brytayn & John Marteyn ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—iiij^{li} Amountyng in all for theyr wages for the seid v monethes to the somme of xj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle to the seid viij personnes for the seid v

¹ 1496.

² *Ibid.*

Monethes euery man takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke which in all for the seid v monethes amounteth viij^{li} vj^s viij^d

Wages of maryners. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hath payed for the wages of viij maryners dayly and nyghtly attendyng & awayting in keping the seid Ship in the dokke at Portesmouth aforesaid frome the seid xxvjth day of Nouembre¹ the xijth yere of our Soueraign lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the last day of January² next ensuyng the seid xijth yere that is to say by the space of ix wekes & an halff which day the seid Ship was delivered by the Kynges hygh & drade Commaundement To James ffynche and other merchauntes for a viage to be made into Lelaunt³ &c That is to say for the wages of Nicholas Galyon xv^s x^d And Dauy Abouer Purser xv^s x^d ych of theym at xx^d by the weke—xxxj^s viij^d And to vj other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—lvj^s in all amountyng for their wages for the tyme aforesaid to iiij^{li} viij^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also in lykewyse payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid viij personnes for the seid ix wekes & an halffe ych of theym takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke which Amounteth in all for the sayd tyme to . . . lxxix^s ij^d

Somme of the Costes and expences in kepyng the Soueraigne at portesmouth within the tymes aforesayd lx^{li} iiij^d

Costes of Brekyng vp the dokke hede for havyng forth of the Soueraigne

Wages of workemen. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xxⁱⁱ worke-

¹ 1496.

² 1497.

³ Levant, see *infra*, p. 218.

men laboryng abought the brekyng vp of the dokke hede at Portesmouth weyng vt of the piles & shorys And dyggyng of the clay and other Rubbysh bytwene the gates for hauyng oute of the Soueraigne laboryng abought the seid bisynes at euery tyde both day & nyght frome the last day of Decembre the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxixth day of January next ensuyng by the space of iiij wekes That is to say for the Wages of the seid xx workemen the fyrste weke workyng by the space of v dayes wherof v of theym ych of theym at vj^d by the day xij^s vj^d; xj of theym takyng euery man iiij^d by the day—xviij^s iiij^d; And iiij of theym euery man at iij^d by the day v^s; Amountyng in all to—xxxv^s x^d The ij^{de} weke the iij^{de} weke & the iiijth weke the said xx^{ti} workemen in lykewise laboryng by the space of vj dayes euery weke wherof v of theym euery man takyng vj^d by day—xlv^s; xj of theym euery man at iiij^d by the day lxxvj^s; & iiij of theym euery man takyng iij^d by the day—xviij^s; amountyng in all to—vj^{li} ix^s in all aforesaid amounteth to

vij^{li} iiij^s x^d

Vitayle. Also payd for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xx workemen by the seid iiij wekes euery man takyng xij^d ob by the weke which amounteth to iiij^{li} iij^s iiij^d

Somme of the costes of brekyng up the dokke hedde for havyng forth of the Soueraigne

xij^{li} viij^s ij^d

**Costes of hauyng the Soueraigne owte of the
dokke at Portesmouth Conveyance &
moryng the same in Hampton¹ watyr**

Conveyance of the Soueraigne owte of the dokke

Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath peyed to diuerse & Soundrie mariners & other personnes laboryng & attendyng abought the conveyaunce & hauyng the Soueraigne owte of the dokke at Portesmouth & moryng of the same in the channell betwyne the Towre & the dokke so occupied the xix day the xx^{ti} & the xxj^{ti} day of January the xijth yere² aforesaid bothe day & nyght beside the mariners of the same Ship That is to say the fyrst day & nyght clx men the secunde day & nyght cxx men & the iiij^{de} day & nyght iiij men which amongst theym for theyr labor & vitayle spent by the seid tyme hadde of Reward in money . . . iiij^{ti}

Conveyance of the same into Hampton watyr

Also payed in lykewise of Reward to cvij maryners straungers besyde the Company of the same Ship laboryng the xxvij^{ti} day & the xxix^{ti} day of January the seid xijth yere by the space of ij days & a nyght aswell abought the weyng up of the Ankers of the seid Ship as conveyance of the same owte of the porte of portesmouth into the Rode of Hampton water & ther surly moryng of the Same aswell for ther vitayle then spent as for their Reward laboryng abought the seid bysynes in grete
lj^s

Somme of the Costes of hauyng the Soueraigne owte of the dokke—conveyance & moryng of the same in Hampton watyr vj^{li} xj^s

¹ Southampton.

² 1497.

**Prouision of Stuff Reparacion & Ryggyng
of the Soueraigne that is to say**

Grete spykes of yron. ffyrst the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed the xx day of August the xjth yere¹ of the reign of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth to Stacy Smyth of Hampton for cciij^{xx}xix lb Weight of grete Spykes of yron at j^d ob the lb of hym so bought & spent apon Reparacion of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Accompte

xxxvij^s iiij^d ob

Also payed the xxixth day of August the xijth yere² of our seid soueraign lorde the Kyng to Robert Chambre of Portesmouth for cccxxviij lb weght of lyke spykes of yron And the vjth day of Septembre the seid xijth yere for cccix lb weght of lyke spykes of yron in all conteynyng in weight dcxxxvij lb at j^d ob the lb of hym so bought & in lykevyse spent vppon the Reparalyng & Ryggyng of the same ship within the tyme of this accompt

lxxix^s vij^d ob

Nayles of diuerse Sortes. Also payed in likewyse at soundrie tymes to diuerse personnes that is to say to the seid Robert Chambre at soundrie tymes for a m^l naylys at x^d the c—viij^s iiij^d; D nayles at viij^d the c—iiij^s iiij^d; D nayles at iiij^d the c—xx^d; And for cccc nayles at vj^d the c—ij^s; To Nicholas Bonde Smyth of farneham for D nayles at viij^d the c—iiij^s iiij^d; D nayles at vj^d the c—ij^s vj^d; M^l at iiij^d the c—iiij^s iiij^d; And to John Arnald smyth of ferneham for D nayles at viij^d the c—iiij^s iiij^d; D nayles at vj^d the c—ij^s vj^d; & a m^l nayles at iiij^d the c—iiij^s iiij^d of theym so bought & spent apon the sayd ship within the tyme of this accompt xxxiiij^s viij^d

Yron. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath

¹ 1496.

² *Ibid.*

payed for m^lccc weght of yron At iiij^s the c by hym so bought within the tyme of this Accompte wherof the Kynges smythes hath wrought & made cvj grete boultres of yron & apon the seid ship employed occupied & annexed within the tyme of thys accompte liij^s

Smythes Coles. Also payed in likewyse for a Chalder and a quarteron of Smythes Coles¹ by hym bought & spent uppon the makynge of the seid Boltes with the Cariage of the same frome Hampton vnto Portesmouth within the seid tyme of this Accompte xij^s j^d

Necessaries of Yron. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Robert Chambre Smyth of Portesmouth for certeyn necessities & yron wrought of hym bought within tyme of thys Acompte that is to say for ij small Crowes of Iron weyng xxxj lb at j^d ob the lb—iiij^s x^d ob; for yron worke for iiij bokettes to drawe water owte of the dokke weyng xxviiij lb at j^d ob the lb—iiij^s vj^d; for a mitche with a swyvell a Bolte & a Ryng of yron belongyng to the Ingyn to drawe water owte of the dokke weyng xviiij lb at j^d ob the lb—ij^s iiij^d; iiij Spade Irons price—xiiij^d A dryfte² with iiij pounchions³ of Iron & Steele weyng xij lb at ij^d the lb—ij^s And for amending of a Craue of Iron And drawyng of a Bolte alonge ij^d in all amountyng to xij^s xj^d ob

Shepeskynnes. Also payed for iiij dosen shepeskyns bought & spent about makynge of mappes for layng on of piche Rosyn & talow uppon the seid ship within the tyme of this acompte at iiij^s the dosen xij^s

¹ Charcoal. (Cf. Dud Dudley's *Mettallum Martis*, p. 35, reprint of 1854.)

² *Drift* or *drift-pin*, a hand tool of metal driven into a hole to enlarge or shape it (Hunter's *Dictionary*).

³ Punches.

Shorys. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed the viijth day of August the xjth yere¹ of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth for certayn shorys occupied abought the shoryng of the Soueraigne leing in the dokke at Portesmouth That is to say to Nicholas Bownde of fareham for cxxviiij okyn shorys xxv^s & for cariage of the same owte of Stokewode to the water syde xiiij^s ij^d—xxxviiij^s ij^d; And for xvj grete alders price per pece iiij^d—v^s iiij^d with the fellyng & cariage of the same conteynyng xij lode vj^s—xj^s iiij^d; And to John Adler & William A deane of ffareham aforesaid for a cxxxvj grete okyn shorys price with the hewyng & cariage of the same—xxxiiij^s iiij^d so of theym bought within the tyme of this Acompte And aftyward employed & spent appon Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seid ship & the Regent within tyme aforesaid iiij^{ll} iiij^s x^d

Okom. Also payd the seid viij day of August the yere aforeseid to Jeffrey More of Dertemouth and Morys Danyell of Chechestre mariners for m^l weght of Okome price the c—ij^s—xxx^s; And for dc okome in lykewyse by the said Robert Brygandyne bought of the seid Morys Danyell at iiij^s the c—xviiij^s So of theym bought & spent apou the sayd ship within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xlviiij^s

Brome. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed the ffyrst day of Octobre the xijth yere² of oure soueraigne lord the Kyng to John Solley & John Shote of the paryssh of Stoke & other for viij lode of Brome price the lode with the cariage xvj^d so of theym bought and spent abought the Bremyng of the Ships sides wher she was talowed at diuerse tymes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . x^s viij^d

Woode. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payd the ijth day of Octobre the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lorde the Kyng to William Adeane

¹ 1496.² *Ibid.*

of fferham for m' wood of hym bought & spent aboutt hetying of Pyche & tarre for Reparacion of the seid Ship & the takell of the same within the tyme of this Acompte v^s

Tymbre. Also payed the vth day of Januari the xijth yere¹ of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng to John Ceyte of Portesey for viij pecis of Tymbre of hym bought in grete occupied & spent under the Ovyloppes & Alawe² in the seid Ship for to fortifie & bynde her stronge beside the tymbre of the Kynges within the tyme of this Accompte xxij^s iiij^d

Pitche. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed at Soundrie tymes to diuerse personnes for pyche of them Bought as ensueth That is to say ffyrst To Adrian Loker of Hampton the vjth day of August the xjth yere³ of our Soueraigne lorde the Kyng for xj banelles peche to pyche the said shipp withoute borde price the barell iiij^s viij^d—lj^s iiij^d And to Phillip Lokier & Roweley Berebruer of Hampton the same tyme for iiij banelles piche for to pyche forcastell the overloppe the somercastell⁴ the dekke ovyr the somercastell & the pope price the barell iiij^s viij^d—xviij^s viij^d And to George Hunte of London for xij banelles pyche for pyching the seid Ship aboue water price the barell at fyrst bying beside

¹ 1497.

² Below.

³ 1496.

⁴ The exact character of the summercastle cannot now be defined with certainty. A comparison of the references to it leads me to suppose that it was what we should now call the poop, and that the poop mentioned here was really a poop royal. It commanded an all-round fire and carried many guns, in this instance sixty-one, in another thirty-three (the Peter Pomegranate), in a third thirty-six (the John Baptist), and in a fourth twenty (the great Nicholas). The word seems to have dropped out of use after the early years of Henry VIII., to which period these ships belong. Its 14th and 15th century equivalent was 'somerhuche,' but this, if a fixed, was a much lighter construction; two somerhuches were built on the Holigost and Trinity Royal of Henry V. at a cost of 4*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* for the two ships, equivalent now to 80*l.* or 90*l.* An exhaustive note on the derivation of 'summercastle' will be found in *Notes and Queries*, 8th ser. ii. 194.

the cariage $\text{iiij}^s \text{ij}^d - 1^s$ So of theym bought & spent as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte . vj^u

Tarre. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Adrian Lokyer of Hampton for xij barelles of Tarre spent appon tarryng of Certeyn Cabulles & Ropys belongyng to the Soueraigne price the barell $\text{iiij}^s - \text{xlviij}^s$ And to Blaysse of Camffere¹ for xx barelles tarre spent vpon tarryng of certeyn Newe Cables & other Newe takell at Portesmouth with all the Shrodes that belongyth vnto the Soueraigne price the barell $\text{iiij}^s \text{iiij}^d - \text{iiij}^u \text{vj}^s \text{viii}^d$ And to Phillip Richardes oon of the Customers of Suthampton for half a last of tarre for tarryng of the Cabulles the mayne tyes the Steyes for the Mayne maste with other Cordage nedefull to be tarred price the barell $\text{iiij}^s \text{viii}^d - \text{xxviii}^s$ So bought & spent as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte . $\text{viii}^u \text{ij}^s \text{viii}^d$

Talowgh. Also payed by the sayd Robert Brygandyne aswell for cc di weight talowe price the c— $\text{viii}^s \text{iiij}^d - \text{xx}^s \text{x}^d$ As for dcc weight Talowe price the c— $\text{viii}^s - \text{lvj}^s$ so by hym bought & mengeled and occupied with pyche for the sayd Ship within the tyme of this Acompte $\text{lxxvj}^s \text{x}^d$

Roosyn. Also payed for n weight Rosyn By the seid Robert Brygandyne Bought & spent abought Dryssyng and Talowyng the seid Ship within the tyme of this acompte at $\text{iiij}^s \text{vj}^d$ the c whuch Amounteth to $\text{xxij}^s \text{vj}^d$

Oyle. Also payed for iij quartys Oyle by the Calkers spent within the tyme of this Acompte xij^d

Candell. Also payed for x dossen Candell at xv^d the dossen so by hym bought & spent vnder the haches in tyme of Reparacion of the sayd Ship vithin the tyme of this accompte $\text{xij}^s \text{vj}^d$

Necessaries. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for certeyn necessities Behoffull for

¹ Vere, or Campvere, in the Island of Walcheren.

the sayd ship that is to say a dossen lantrons price ix^s a dossen showelles shodde with yron vj^s vj^d. A dossen of scopes to bere in pyche ij^s vj^d. And a dossen brode bare showells¹ so by hym bought within the tyme of this Acompte xx^s

Wages of Shipwrightes & Calkers. Also payed by the sayd Robert Brygandyne for the wages of diuerse & Soundrie Shipwreghtes and calkers laboryng & workyn abought the Reparacion Ryggyng Calkyng & amending of the Soueraigne frome the xxjth day of August the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the last day of Octobre then next insuyng the seid xijth yere² by the space of x wekes within whuch tyme the ffyrst vij wekes xxviij personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxxvij dayes wherof xiiij personnes takyng vj^d a pece by the day xijth vj^d vij others takyng iiij^d a man by day iiijth vj^s iiij^d and viij other takyng ij^d a man by the day—lxxiiij^s amountyng in all for the seid xxxvij dayes to—xx^{li} x^d; And the viijth weke xxv personnes by the space of v dayes wherof x of theym takyng vj^d a man by the day—xxv^s vij other takyng iiij^d a man by the day xj^s viij^d. And viij other euery man takyng ij^d by the day—x^s amountyng in all for the seid v dayes to—xlvj^s viij^d; The ixth weke xviiij personnes by the

¹ Broad, wooden, unshod shovels; shod shovels were of wood tipped with iron.

² This entry raises an old question. The date of accession of Henry VII. is accepted as August 22, 1485, therefore the twelfth regnal year extends from August 22, 1496, to August 21, 1497. But if that reckoning is applied here the 21st August falls in 1497 and the 31st October in 1496. Sir Harris Nicholas, however (*Chronology of History*, pp. 330, 331), discusses the evidence which dates Henry's reign from the 21st August, but finally accepts the 22nd. But it would appear that the writer of this MS. held the 21st to be the true date.

space of v dayes wherof viij personnes ych of theym at vj^d by the day xx^s vj other ych of theym at iiij^d by day x^s & iiij other ych of theym at iiij^d by day v^s Amountyng in all for the seid v dayes to xxxv^s; And the xth weke xj personnes by the space of v dayes wherof v personnes ych of theym at vj^d by the day xij^s vj^d; iiij other ych of theym at iiij^d by the day vj^s viij^d And ij other ych of theym at iiij^d by the day ij^s vj^d amountyng all for the seid v dayes to—xxj^s viij^d in all for the seuerall tymes aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte xxv^s iiij^s ij^d

Vitayle. Also the said Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the Bourde & Vitayle aswell of the xxviij personnes by the space of vij wekes aforesaid —xth iiij^s ij^d; as of xxv personnes the viijth weke xxvj^s ob; xviij personnes the ixth weke xviij^s ix^d; And xj personnes the xth weke aforesaid xj^s v^d ob euery man takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke amountyng in all to xiiij^s v^d

Yet wages of Shipwryghtes. Also payed in likewyse for the wages of ix Shipwryghtes in lyke wyse laboryng & working abought Reparacion of the seid Shipp from the last day of Decembre¹ the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng vnto the vth day of ffebruarie nexte ensuyng by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid ix personnes wrought by the space of xxviij dayes oon of theym takyng viij^d by the day xviij^s viij^d iiij of theym takyng vj^d a man by the day lvj^s And iiij of theym takyng iiij^d a man by the day xxxviij^s iiij^d Amountyng in all for the sayd tyme aforesaid to cxij^s

Vitayle. Also the said Robert Brygandyn hath payd for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid ix Shipwryghtes for the seid v wekes euery man takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke xlvj^s d^d ob

Smythes wages. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne in lykwise hath payed for the wages of iiij Smythes in lykewyse laboryng & workyng about makyng of yron worke for the Reparacion & Riggyng of the seid Ship frome the last day of Decembre the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth unto the xxij^d day of January next ensuyng By the space of iij wekes iij of theym takyng euery man xv^d by the weke xj^s iij^d And the iiijth as Maister Smyth viij^s vj^d workyng by the space of xvij dayes within the seid tyme takyng for euery day vj^d which in all Amounteth to . . . xix^s ix^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitale of the said iiij smythes euery man takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke for the seid iij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xij^s vj^d

Wages of Sawyers. Also payed in lykewyse for the labor of ij sawyers laboryng & workyng in sawyng of Timbre borde planks & other Necessaries for the seid Ship ffrome the last day of Decembre the seid xijth yere vnto the xvth day of Janyvere next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within whuch tyme the seid ij sawyers wrought by the space of xj dayes ych of theym takyng by the day iiij^d Amountyng to . . . vij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewyse ffor the Bourde & Vytaile of the seid ij Sawyers for the seid ij wekes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng to . . . iiij^s ij^d

Cariage of Stuff by land. Also payed to

¹ lymington ffor the hyre of ij cartes laden with pytch Canvas Ropes & other Stuff belongyng to the seid Ship called the Soueraigne that is to say ffor cariage of the seid stuff ffrome London to

¹ Blank in MS.

Suthampton within the tyme of this Acompte by
couenaunt in grete xxx^s

Somme of prouision of Stuff Reparacion and
Ryggynge of the Soueraigne aforesaid ^{xx}iiijxjⁱⁱ iiij^s iiij^d

**Prouision of Stuff Reparacion & amendyng
of the Soueraignes grete Bote & Jolywat.**

Prouision of Stuff. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed ffor certeyn Stuff necessarie & nedefull for Reparacion & amendyng of the Soueraignes grete Bote & Jolywat That is to say ffyrst to John Arnold & Nicholas Bounde Smythes of fareham for Ruff & clynche with other nayles of diuerse sortes necessarie for the seid cause—liij^s iiij^d Also payed for a c cloveborde price with cariage of the same ffrome Hammell to Portesmouth—xxiiij^s iiij^d Also ffor Newe Tymbre Bought of Nicholas Wodeman price with the cariage of the same—xij^s And to Robert Chambre Smyth of Portesmouth ffor ccc Roffe & nayle at xiiij^d the c—iiij^s vj^d & c Roffe & nayle for the kele & Belge of the same xviiij^d Also payed ffor iiij barrells pytche price the barell v^s & a barell of Tarre price iiij^s viij^d for the seyde cause—xix^s viij^d And ffor here & Scye—ij^s jd so by the seyde Robert Brygandyn Bought and spent upon the Reparacion Aforesayd within the tyme of this Acompte cxv^s v^d

Wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed for the wages & vitayle of x Shipwryghtes laboryng & working upon the Reparacion & Amendyng of the seid grete Bote & Jolywat ffrome the last day of Decembre the xijth yere of our soueraigne lorde the Kyng vnto the vth day of ffebruarie next ensuyng by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid x

personnes wrought in maner & forme as folowith That is to say In the ffyrst iiij wekes by the space of xxiiij dayes vij of theym takyng vj^d a pece by the day iiij^{li} vj^d; iiij other takyng iiij^d a man by the day xxiiij^s; And the vth weke iiij of theym laboryng by the space of v dayes ij of theym takyng vj^d a pece by the day v^s; & other ij takyng iiij^d a man By the day iiij^s iiij^d; & vj other workeng by the space of iiij dayes v of theym takyng vj^d a man by the day vij^s vj^d; And the other one takyng iiij^d by the day xij^d The whuch Amounteth for their wages ffor the seuerall tymes Aforesayd to vj^{li} iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid x personnes as foloweth That is to say the ffyrst iiij wekes eury man takyng After the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke xlj^s viij^d And the vth weke iiij of theym takyng in lykewyse ffor theyr Boarde After the same Rate ffor the hole weke iiij^s ij^d & vj of theym ffor their Bourde & Vitayle for iiij dayes the same weke aftyr the Rate aforesayd iiij^s iiij^d ob amountyng in all to . 1^s ij^d ob

Somme of prouision of Stuff Reparacion & amending of the Soueraigne Grete Bote & Jolywat aforesayd xiiij^{li} v^s xj^d ob

Prouision of Stuff for the Cokkebote aforesayd.

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payd ffor certeyn Stuff provided for the Reparacion & amending of the Cokke bote of the Soueraigne That is to say ffyrste to John Kempte of Botteley for c Cloweborde price—xviij^s To Nicholas Wode-man of Elston for the yntymbering of the same bote —v^s To Nicholas Smyth of ffarham ffor dc Roff & nayle at xvj^d the c—viij^s And for iiij c Roff &

nayle at xiiij^d the c—iiij^s viij^d ffor c wryke¹ nayles
vj^d & ccc nayles at iiij^d the c—xij^d Amountyng to
xiiij^s ij^d And ffor pytche Tarre Rosyn & Talough for
the seid Bote—iiij^s So by hym bought employed
occupied & spent within the tyme of this Acompte
xlj^s ij^d

Wages & vitayle of Shipwryghtes. Also
payed for the wages & vitayle of iij Shipwrightes
laboryng & workyng Abought the Reparacion &
amendyng of the seid Cokkebote ffrome the last
day of Decembre in the xijth yere aforesayd vnto
the vth day of ffebruarie next ensuyng by the space
of v wekes within which tyme the seid iij personnes
wrought by the space of xxvij dayes oon of theym
as maister Wryght takyng vj^d by the day xiiij^s & the
other ij ych of theym takyng v^d by the day.—xxiiij^s
iiij^d amountyng ffor theyr wages ffor the seid tyme
to—xxxvij^s iiij^d And ffor the vytayle of the seid iij
personnes for the seid v wekes euery man takyng
xij^d ob by the weke xv^s vij^d ob in all amountyng to
lij^s xj^d ob

Somme of prouision of Stuff Reparacion &
Amendyng of the Soueraignes Cokkebote aforesayd
iiijth xiiij^s j^d ob

Prouision of Takell and Apparell for the Soueraigne.

Mastes. Also the seyd Robert Bryggandyn
hath payed the last day of Novembre the xijth yere²
of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth to
Adryan Lokyer Bierebruer in Suthampton for the
Boneaventure Mast by hym bought to the Behoff
of the seid ship—xl^s And for ij mastes to make a
newe Mayne yarde for the seyd Ship price oon with

¹ Screw nails.

² 1496.

another—ix^{li} So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xj^{li}

Canvas. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed to John Coffyn & William of Garnesey for xxiiij boltes of canvas price of euery bolte xij^s So by hym bought to the use & Behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompt xiiij^{li} viij^s

xiiij^{li} viij^s
Also payed in lykewyse to Richard Haberdyn of London for xxviiij boltes of Canvas price of euery bolte xiiij^s ij^d So of hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

xviiij^{li} viij^s viij^d
Cables. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed the viijth day of July the xijth yere¹ of our soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth To Dame Margery Astrye ffor a shott² of Newe Cables m^ml^dccccxv lb & a newe hawser cccc j quarteron³ weyng togeder iiij^ml ccxliij lb price the c—ix^s So of here bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Accompte . . . xiiij^{li} xj^s v^d

Cables. Also payed to Thomas Steward William Eliott & Edmond Whith Ropper⁴ of Lynne for a Newe Shott of Cables weyng v^ml price of euery c weight ix^s so of theym bought to the use of the seid Ship for the Shute ankers of the same within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xxviij^{li}

Small Cablettes. Also payed to Thomas Harres of Hamell for a smale Cablet weyng cc weight price the c—ix^s so of hym bought to the vse of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xviiij^s

Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed

¹ 1497.

² 'Two cables spliced together make a shot' (*Nomenclator Navalis*).

³ Lbs. 428.

⁴ Ropemaker.

ffor certeyn Cordage necessarie ffor the seyde Ship That is to say ffyrst to Thomas Steward Willyam Ellyott & Edmond White Ropers of Lynne for an hawser for ij Mayne tyes for the seyde Ship weyng dccccxli lb price the c weght ix^s—iiij^{li} v^s And for iij hawsers of Normandie makyng weyng dc weight price the c x^s—lx^s And to Adrian Lokere Berebruer of Suthampton ffor ij hawsers of Jeane makyng weyng dccc weyght price the c xiiij^s—ciiiij^s Also for ij hawsers of Jeane makyng weyng dccc xij lb for bolte Ropes & other necessities price the c weight ix^s—lxxiiij^s & to Thomas Harres the Elder of Hamell for dc weight Ropes price the c x^s—lx^s so of them bought to the behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xlx^{li} ij^s

Raddelyne¹ Marlyne & Sayletwyne. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for dc weyght Radelyng price the c ix^s—liiiij^s cc weight marlyne price the c x^s—xx^s & for A c weyght seyle twyne—xxxiiij^s iiiij^d so by hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte cxvj^s iiiij^d

Sayle Nedylls. Also payed in lykewise for ccc sayle nedylls by hym bought to the use & behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte iiij^s iiiij^d

Ores. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed ffor l longe ores price the pece xij^d And for iij dossen ores bought at Hampton price the pece x^d So by hym bought ffor the Bootes of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte iiiij^{li} x^s

Scowpes & spades shodde with yron. Also payed in lykewise for a dossen Scowpes ij^s and a dossen spades shodde with yron v^s by hym bought to the use & Behoff of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte vij^s

¹ Ratline stuff.

Stuff of the Marie Towre bought and deliuered to the behoff of the Soueraigne.
 Also the seyd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to the executours of Sir Rauff Astrie Knyght By the handes of Thomas Wareley oon of the tellers of the Kyngys Receipte at Westminster for certeyn stuff takell and Apparell that late apperteyned to the Marie Towre That is to say for ij cables of xj ynche compas ij cables of x ynche compas iij cables almost x ynche compas A Cabelet of vj ynche compas ffor Boye ropes iij Boyropes of vj ynche compas j whele rope of viij ynche compas iij hawsers of vj ynche compas ij hawsers of v ynche compas iij hawsers of iij ynche compas And iij other hawsers of iij ynche compas Also xxj^{ti} poleyes with Shevers of Brasse By the seyd Robert Brygandyne to the vse & behoff of the seid ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte which stuff & takell by the preysement of John Miller & John Alyngton of Erith by the hyght myghty & dradde commaundement of our Soueraigne lord the Kyng indifferentlye chosen in the presence of Phylipp Richard oon of the Customers of the Towne of Southampton & the seyd Robert Brygandyne was praysed & estemyd to the value of . cxxxvij^{li} xvij^s

Conveyaunce of takell & apparell by watyr.

Also payed to Philipp Rychard oon of the Customers of Southampton for the hyre & ffreight of John Millers Crayer of Eryth conveying the seid Stuff & Takell of the Marie Towre Aforesayd ffrome the Towne of Eryth to the porte of Portesmouth by couenaunt made with hym in grete within the tyme of this Acompte . xvij^s vj^d

Also payed to Richard Yoksale of Portesmouth ffor the hyre of hys bote conteynyng vij Tonne Tight for the conveyance of certeyn Stuff Takell & Apparell belongyng to the Soueraigne frome portesmouth into

Hampton watyr where the seyd Ship laye At viij tymes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xliij

Somme of the prouision of Takell & Apparell for the Soueraigne Aforesayd with conveyance of the same cclvⁱⁱ xliijⁱ liijⁱⁱ

Somme of almaner of Costes Charges & Expences As concernyng the Soueraigne her grete hote Jolywat & Cokkebote within the foreseid tyme of this Acompte

liij xvⁱⁱ vjⁱ vⁱⁱ

The Accompt of Stuff Takell and Apparell Ordinaunces Artillaries and habilamentes of warre apperteynyng to the Soueraigne aforesayd

Here ensueth thacompte Aswell of almaner of Stuff Store Takell & Apparell as of ordinaunces Artillaries and habilamentes of Warre with other soundrie Necessaries Apperteynyng to the seyd ship the xxiiijth day of Octobre the xijth yere of the Reigne of our Soueraigne late King Henry the viijth which day the seyd Robert Brygghlyne Wynt taken & Receyved the seyd Ship lying in the Riuer at Eryth in Thamys into his handes to guydyng by the Kynges commaundement by his grace was made. As of lyke stuff were takell & Apparell by the seyd Robert Brygghlyne provided cartouch and bandys or in any other maner it was to be for the use of the seyd Ship accordyng with the commaundement of the Kynges grace for the use of the seyd ship within the tyme of this Reigne by his grace was made to be.

By the seyd ship were takell & Apparell ordinaunces provided to the use of the seyd ship

apperteynyng to the same the day & yere abouesayd
Receyued at Eryth aforesayd

Mayne mastes	j
Mayne shrowdes	xxxij
Dedemenyen for the same	lxiiiij
Chaynes of yron belongyng to the Shrowdes	xxxij
Hallyers for the same Shrowdes ffeble	xxxij
Swyftyng Takells.	xvj
Shyvers of Brasse with polies for the same	xxiiiij
pollankers	vj
Brytton ¹ takles	iiiij
Shyvers of Brass with polies for the same	viiij
Garnettes	iiiij
Colkes of bras	vj
Mayne yerdes ffeble	j
Sherehokes of yron	iiiij
Hopys of yron for the same	ij
Mayne sayles ffeble	j
Bonnettes for the same feble	iiij
Mayne Stayes ffeble	j
Tyes for the same old and ffeble	ij
Jeres for the Mayne takell ²	j
Mayne shuttes ³ olde and ffeble	ij
ware Takkes	ij
Mayne takkes olde and ffeble	ij
loff Hokes of yron	ij
Mayne braces olde & ffeble	ij
Dowbleclothes of newe canvas Towardes makyng of a newe sayle	xxx ^u clothes
Bowlynes for the mayne takle worne and ffeble	ij

¹ Probably a purchase formed by a combination of blocks, and now called a *burton tackle*.

² To raise or lower the main yard.

³ Sheets.

lyftes for the Mayne Takle worne & ffeble	ij
Stedynges for the mayne takell . . .	ij
Mayne parelles	j
Trussys	ij
Drynges	ij
Colkes of Bras	viii
Wheles ¹ for to wynde up the Mayne Sayle	j
Hawfers called whele Ropes for the same old and feble	j
Stryke Ropes ffeble	ij
Braylles ffeble	j
Mayne Toppes	j
Mayne Toppe Mastes	j
Colkes of Bras	j
Mayne Toppe yerdes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xij
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers	j
Braces ffeble	ij
Lyftes ffeble	ij
Toppesayles ffeble	j
Shuttes for the same	ij
Steyes ffeble	j
Bowlynes ffeble	ij
A parell for the mayne Toppe maste ffeble	j
Garlandes of yron abought the mast hede fforemastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xvj
Dedemenyne	xxxij
Chanys of yron belongyng vnto the seyd shrowdes	xvj
Hallyers to the same	xvj
Swyftyng takles ffeble	viiij
Tyes ffeble	ij

¹ The roller of a winch or windlass.

Hallyers belongyng to the foremast & sayle aforesayd ffeble	j
Shevers of Brasse in the hownde of the foremast j in the Knyght of the forecastell ij And in Store iij in all	xj
foreyerdas	j
fforesayles olde & ffeble	j
Bonettes for the same olde & ffeble	ij
Lyftes for the same ffeble	ij
Bowlynes olde & ffeble.	ij
Takkes olde & feble	ij
Shuttas ffeble	ij
Brasses ffeble	ij
Stayes ffeble	j
A parell ffeble	j
Trusses ffeble	ij
Drynges	j
fforetoppes ffeble	j
Toppe mastes for the same	j
Yerdas	j
Shrowdas ffeble	viiij
Sayles ffeble.	j
Lyftes ffeble.	ij
A parell	j
Tyes ffeble	j
hallyers ffeble	j
Stayes ffeble	j
Bowlynes ffeble	j
Shuttas ffeble	ij
Bowspretas	j
Shere hokes of yron	ij
fflowredelyeez ¹ gylte	iiij
yerdas	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j

¹ The Holy Ghost, of the reign of Henry V., had three *fleur-de-lis* on the capstan ; here they seem to have been on the bowsprit.

polies with Shyvers of Brasse	.	.	j
Shuttes ffeble	.	.	ij
yerd Ropes ffeble	.	.	ij
Meson mastes	.	.	j
Shrowdes ffeble	.	.	xij
Dedemenyen	.	.	xxiiij
Chaynes of yron	.	.	xij
Hallyers ffeble	.	.	xij
Tyes ffeble	.	.	j
Hallyers ffeble for the same	.	.	j
Shyvers of Bras	.	.	iiij
lyftes ffeble	.	.	j
Shuttes ffeble	.	.	j
Trusses	.	.	j
Aparell	.	.	j
Sayle yeredes	.	.	j
Sales ffeble	.	.	j
Toppes ffeble	.	.	j
Stayes ffeble	.	.	j
Boneaventure mastes	.	.	j
Shrowdes ffeble	.	.	viiij
Dedemenyen	.	.	xvj
Chaynes of yron	.	.	viiij
Halleyers ffeble	.	.	viiij
Stayes ffeble	.	.	j
Tyes ffeble	.	.	j
Hallyers ffor the Boneaunter sayle	.	.	j
ffeble	.	.	j
A parell	.	.	j
Colkes of Brasse	.	.	v
Shyvers of Brasse	.	.	j
Sayle yerdes	.	.	j
Sayles ffeble	.	.	j
Trusses ffeble	.	.	j
Shuttes ffeble	.	.	j
Mastes for owte lyggers at sterne	.	.	j
Mayne Capsteyns ffeble	.	.	j

lyftes capsteyns	j
fforecastell capsteyns	j
Ankers called Shutte	} x
Ankers—j Brystoll—j	
Sterborde Bowers—j	
Latheborde Bowers—j	
Sterborde destrelles—j	
Ladeborde destrelles—j	
Kaggyng Ankers—ij	
Bote Ankers j Cokke	
Ankers j in all	
Hokes of yron in the forecastell ych of theym with a shyver of yron	ij
Dowble chaynes of yron seruyng for the mayne Staye and to the dedemenyen	iiij
Long Devettes with ii shyvers of brasse	j
Shorte Devettes ych of theym with a shever of yron	ij
Devettes stondyng at the louffelawes ¹ oon asterborde an other a latheborde ych of theym with a Shever of yron	ij
Snache poleyys with oon shever of brasse to y ^e same	j
Cables ffeble of xj ynych Compas—ij of x ynych compas—iiij of vij ynych compas—j of vj ynych compas—j in all	vij
Newe cables of xiiij ynych compas di—ij of x ynche compas—j in all	iiij
Boye ropes for destrelles of vj ynche compas	ij
Hawsers ffeble tarred	iiij
Grete botes belongyng to the seid ship	j
Rothers to the same Bote	j
Mastes	j

¹ The luff places.

Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles	j
Shrowdes	xiiij
Stayes to the mast	j
Shyvers of yron in the Botes hede	j
Devettes with a shyver of yron to the same	j
Cheyne in the bowes of the seid Bote armyng the Ankers	ij
ores to the seid Bote	xviiij
fforeskolles to the seid Bote	j
Afterskull ¹ to the same	j
Cokkebotes belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Shevers of yron in her Toppe	j
Dyvettes with a colke of brasse in the same	j
Mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	vj
Sayle yerdes	j
ores belongyng to the seid Cokke	xij
After skullys	j
Botes called the Jollyvatt of the seid Ship	j
Mastes	j
Sayles olde	j
ores	iiij

In the Storehouse of the seid Shippe.

Grappers of yron with cheynes to the same	ij
poleyes of wode with iiij colkes of Brasse for the Botes takle	iiij
Smale cheynes for the loffes	ij
Sowdyng ledes	ij

¹ Fore and after sculls were presumably shorter and lighter than the regulation oars and sometimes used instead of them.

Hokes of yron to fische Ankers . . .	ij
Crescentes to bere fyre . . .	j
Mayne Stremers feble . . .	j
Standardes feble . . .	iiij
Crowes of yron . . .	j
Slege hamers of yron . . .	j
Serpentynes of yron in the forecastell aboue in the Dekke yche of them with his miche & forloke ¹ of yron . . .	xvj
Chambers of yron to the same . . .	xlviij
Serpentynes of yron in the Somercastell alawe ² ych of them with his miche & foreloke of yron . . .	xxiiij
Chambers of yron to the same . . .	lxxij
Stone gones ³ of yron in the Wast of the seid Shipp with miche & forlokkes to the same . . .	xx
Chambers of yron to the same . . .	lx
Serpentynes of yron in the Somercastell with miche & forlokes to the same . . .	xx
Serpentynes of Brasse with his miche & forloke in the seid Somercastell . . .	j
Stone gones in the seid Somercastell ych of them with his miche & fore- loke . . .	xj
Chambers to the seid Serpentynes & Stone gones . . .	iiijxij
Serpentynes of yron in the Sterne of the	

¹ The miche and forlock belonged to the chamber, *e.g.* 'every chamber having one meche and one forlock' (*Letters & Papers of Henry VIII.* i. 4968). They were appurtenances belonging to the gun but not a fixed part of it, and were of iron (*cf.* p. 261). The obvious derivation of miche is from the French *mèche*, a linstock, but it is doubtful whether it is correct here.

² Below, in relation to something else; here in comparison with 'the Dekke ovyr the somercastell.' (*Cf.* p. 216.)

³ Guns firing stone shot; patereros or pierriers, probably the same as 'murderers' in the sixteenth century.

seid ship with miches and forlokes to the same	iiij
Chambers of Yron for the same . . .	xij
Serpentyne of yron in the Dekke ovyr the Somercastell with miches & fore- lokkes to the same	xxv
Chambers to the same	lxxv
Serpentyne of yron in the poppe of the seid shipp with miches & forelokkes to the same	xx
Chambers of yron to the same . . .	lx
Bowes of Ewe	cc
Chystes to the same	iiij
Arowes	Dccc sheff
Chystes for the same	xvj
Speres	iiij
Gonnepowdre	v barelles
Pelletes of lede	cccc
Dyce of yron of ynche & di square . .	cc
Gonners hamers of Iron	xij
Ladylles of yron to melt lede fore pelletes	j
Mouldes of Stone for to cast pelletes of lede	vj
Ketylles of brasse to seth in ffleshe that is to say with a Bonde & ij Rynges of yron j ; with iiij rynges of yron lesse theyn that j ; of x galons with a bayle ¹ of yron j—in all	iiij
Spyttes of yron	j
Trevettes of yron	j
Tonges of yron	j payer
Hokes to hange the ketylles with a chayne of yron to the same . . .	j
Grydeyorns	j
Cole Rakes of yron	j

¹ A handle.

Tankardes for drynk	ij
Lanternes olde grete and smale	vij
Mete tables in the Captaynes Caban and in the Maisters cabayn	ij
Trystelles for the same	iiij

**Stuff takle & apparell with other neces-
saries bought to & ffor the use of the seid
ship within tyme of this Acompte**

Bonaventure mastes j ; mastes prouyded for makyng of a mayne yerde—ij in all	iiij
Canvas	liij boltes
Cables of diuerse sortes that ys to say weyng m ^l m ^l dcccxv lb—ij ; weyng vj ^m lb—ij ; of xj ynche compas—ij ; of x ynche compas ij ; of skant x ynche compas—iiij ; in all	xj
Cablettes weyng cc weght—j of vj ynch compas—j	ij
Hawsers for mayne tyes weyng dccccxlix lb—j ; of Jeane makyng weyng cccc j qr—j ; weyng dcccxiij lb—ij ; of vj ynch compas—iiij ; of v ynch compas—ij ; of iiij ynch compas—iiij ; & of iiij ynch compas—iiij ; of Normandy makyng weyng dc weght—iiij ; of Jeane makyng weyng dccc weght—ij ; in all	xxj
Ropes for haylliers	dc weght
Ropes of vj ynch compas for Boy Ropes whele Ropes of viij ynch compas	iiij
poleyys with Shevers of Brasse	j
ores for the Bote of the seyde Ship . .	xxj
Raddelyne	cxvj
Marlyne	dc weght
Sayle twyne	ccx lb weght
	cx lb weght

Sayle nedylles	ccc
Skoppes	j dossen
Spades shode with yron	j dossen
Brode Bare Showells	xij
Showells shode with yron	xij
Skopes to bere in pytche	xij
Tankardes to draw in Bere	vj
Drynkyng bolles	ij dossen di
Trene platters	ij dossen di
Hand baskettes for brede	ij
Maundes to bere in fflesshe	ij
Tappes & Canelles to draw bere with	ij dossen
Crawes of yron weyng xxxj lb.	ij
Bokettes to draw watyr owte of the	
Dokke bonde with xxviij lb yron	iiij
Miches with a swevell a bolt & a	
Ryng of Iron belongyng to the	
Ingine to drawe water owte of the	
Dokke weyng xvij lb	j
Spade yrons	iiij
Dryftes of yron with iij pounchons of	
yron & Steele weyng xij lb	j
Lanternes	xij

**Stuff receyued owte of the Kynges
shippe called the Regent**

Cables of xiiij ynch compas	ij
---------------------------------------	----

**Takle & apparell wroght & made of the
Kynges stuff for the seid Ship¹ within the
tyme of this Acompt.**

Mayne Tyes	ij
Taylyng Ropes for the Mayne sayle	vj
Crane lynes for the Mayne Toppe	j

¹ The Sovereign.

hallyers for the foresale	j
Tyes for the Bowe spryte sayle	j
hallyers for the mayne shrowdes	xvj
Boye Ropes	ij
mayne Lyftes	ij
mayne Jeres	j
mayne Bowelynes	ij
Bracez ffor the foresayle	ij
Trusses ffor the mayne sayle	ij
Drynges ffor the mayne sayle	ij
Trussez for the foresayle	ij
Bowelynes for the same	ij
Mayne Sayles	j
Bonettes for the same	j
Fore sayles	j
Bonnettes for the same	j

**Somme totall of all Stuff takle & Apperell
ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of
warre with other Necessaries afore Re-
ceyued.**

mayne Mastes	j
mayne Shrowdes	xxxij
Dedemenyen	lxiiij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes	xxxij
hallyers for the same Shrowdes	xlviij
Sweftyng takles	xvj
Pollankers	vj
Shevers of Brasse with poleyeyes	xlvi
Bretton takles	iiij
Shevers of Brasse with poleyeyes to the same	viiij
Garnettes	iiij
Colkes of brasse	vj
Mayne yerdes ffeble	j
Mastes provyded to make a Newe mayne yerde	ij

Sherehokkes of yron	iiiij
Hoopes of yron to the same	ij
Mayne sayles	ij
Bonettes for the same	iiiij
Mayne stayes ffeble	j
Tyes to the same	iiiij
Jeres for the mayne takle	ij
Mayne shuttes ffeble	ij
Mayne Takkes ffeble	ij
Ware Takkes ffeble	ij
Loff Hokes of yron	ij
Mayne Bracez ffeble	ij
Doble clothes of New canvas for making of a sayle	xxx ⁱⁱ clothes
Canvas bought	liij boltes
mayne Bowelynes	iiiij
Lyftes for mayne takle	iiiij
Stedynges for the mayne takle	ij
Mayne parelles	j
Trusses for the mayne Sayle	iiiij
Drynges for the mayne Sayle	iiiij
Colkes of brasse	viiij
Wheles for wyndyng the Sayle vp	j
Whele ropes to the same	ij
Strykke Ropes feble	ij
Braylles ffeble	j
Tayllyng Ropes for the Mayne Sayle	vj
Mayne Toppes	j
Mayne Tope Mastes	j
Colkes of brasse	j
Mayne Tope yerdes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xij
Tyes ffeble	j
hallyers	j
Bracez ffeble	ij
Lyftes ffeble	ij
Crayne lynes	j

Toppe sayles ffeble	j
Shuttes to the same	ij
Stayes ffeble	j
Bowlynes ffeble	ij
Apparell ¹ for the mayne Toppe Maste	j
Garlandes of yron to the seyd Maste	
hedde	j
ffore mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xvj
Dedemenyen	xxxij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes .	xvj
hallyers to the seyd Shrowdes . .	xvj
Swyftyng takles ffeble	viiij
Tyes ffeble	ij
Hallyers for the fore sayle	ij
Shyvers of brasse in the howndes of	
the fforemast—j ; in the Knyght of	
the fore castell—ij ; in Store—iiij ;	
in all	vj
ffore yerdes	j
ffore sayles	ij
Bonettes for the same	iiij
Lyftes for the same	ij
Bowelynes for the same	iiij
Takkes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
Brassez	iiij
Trussez	iiij
Stayes ffeble	j
Apparell ffeble	j
Drynges	j
fore Toppes ffeble	j
Toppe mastes	j
Yerdes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Shrowdes ffeble	viiij

¹ A parrel.

Lyftes ffeble	ij
Apparell	j
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers ffeble	j
Stayes ffeble	j
Bowleynes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
Bowsprettes	j
Sherehokes of yron	ij
fflowredelyces gylt	iiij
Yerdes	j
Tyes	ij
Polyes with Shevers of Brasse	j
Shuttes ffeble	ij
Yerde Ropes ffeble	ij
Sayles ffeble	j
Meson Mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xij
Dedemenyen	xxiiij
Chaynes of yron	xij
Hallyers ffeble	xij
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers feble to the seyle	j
Shevers of Brasse	iiij
Lyftes ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	j
Trussez	j
Aparell	j
Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Toppes ffeble	j
Stayes ffeble	j
Boneaventure Mastes	ij
Shrowdes ffeble	viiij
Dedemenyen	xvj
Chaynes of yron	viiij
Hallyers ffeble	viiij

Stayes ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers for the Boneaventure sayle .	j
Aparell	j
Colkes of brasse	v
Shyvers of Brasse	j
Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Trusses ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	j
Mastes for owte lygers at Sterne .	j
Mayne capsteyns	j
Lyfte ¹ Capsteynes	j
forecastle capsteyns	j
Cables	xxij
Cablettes	ij
Hawsers	xxiiij
Ropes of divers sortes	vij
Ropes for hallyers	dc weght
Raddelyne	dc weght
Marlyne	ccxlb weght
Sayle twyne	cx weght
Sayle Nedelles	ccc
Grette bootes belongyng to the seid ship	j
Rothers to the same	j
Mastes	j
Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles	j
Shroudes	xij
Steyes for the mast	j
Shevers of yron in the Botes hede .	j
Devettes vith Sheevers of yron . .	j
Chaynes for Armyng the Ankers of the seid Boote	ij
fore Skolles & after Skolles to the same	ij

¹ Auxiliary.

Cokke botes to the seid Ship . . .	j
Shevers of yron in here toppe . . .	j
Devettes with a colke of brass in the same	j
Mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	vj
Sayle yerdes	j
After skolles	j
Botes called the Jolywatt to the seyd Ship	j
Mastes	j
Sayles olde	j
Ores to the seid botes	cl
Ankers	x
Hokes of yron in the fforecastell with Shevers of yron to the same . . .	ij
Ropes to the same	ij
Doble chaynes of yron to the Mayne stay & dedemenyen	ij
Long Devettes with ij Shyvers of brasse	j
Shorte Devettes with Shevers of brasse	ij
Devettes standyng in the lowffelewes —j a sterbord an other a latebord ych of theym with a shever of Iron	ij
Snatch poleyes ych of theym vith a shyver of bras	iiij
Jere poleyes vith a shyver of Brasse .	j
Skoopess for pitche	ij dossen
Spades shode with yron	j dossen
Showelles shodde vith yron	j dossen
Brode bare Shovelles	xij
Tankardes for bere	vj
Drynkyng bolles	ij dossen di
Trene platters	ij dossen di
Hande baskettes	ij

Maundes for ffleshe	ij
Tappes & canelles for bere	ij dossen
Lanternes	xix
Crowes of yron weyng xxxj lb	ij
Bokettes to drawe water owte of the Dokke with	iiij
Miches with a swevell a bolte & a Ryng for the Ingynne to draw water owt of the Dokke	j
Spade yrons	iiij
Dryftes of yron with iiij pounchions of yron & stele weyng xij lb	j

In the Storhowse of the seyde ship

Grapers of yron with chaynes to the same	ij
Poliees with iiij colkes of Brasse for the Botes takle	iiij
Smale chaynys for the Luffes	ij
Sowndyng leddes	ij
Hokes of yron to ffyshe the Ankers .	ij
Cressettes of yron	j
Mayne stremers	j
Standards ffeble	iiij
Crowes of yron	j
Slege hamers	j
Sarpentenes of yron in the forcastell with boltes & forelokes to the same	xl
Chambers of yron for the same	cxx
Stone Gonnes of yron in the wast of the sayd Ship vith miches & for- lokes	xx
Chambers of yron to the same	lx

Serpentynges of yron in dyvers places of the seyde Ship with miches & forlokes	lxix
Serpentynges of brasse with miches & forlokkes	j
Stone Gones with miches and for- lokes	xj
Chambers to the seyde serpentynges & stone gones	ccxxxix
Bowes of Ewe	cc
Chystes to the same	iiij
Arrowes	Dccc sheffes
Chystes to the same	xvj
Sperys	iiij
Gonnepowdre	v banelles
Pelettes of lede	cccc
Dyce of yron of ynch di square	cc
Gonners hamers of yron	xij
Ladelles of yron to melt lede in	j
Moldes of stone for to caste pellettes of lede	vj
Ketelles of brasse to seth in ffleshe	iiij
Spittes of yron	j
Trevettes of yron	j
Tongges of yron	j payre
Hoke with chaynes to hang the Ketell on	j
Grydeyrons	j
Colrakes ¹ of yron	j
Drynkyng Tankardes	ij
Tables to dynne at in the seyde ship	ij
Trestelles to the same	iiij

¹ Coalrakes.

Delyuerances perusyns & otherwyse demenynges of the Stuff Tackle Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre aforesaid.

Stuff spent and employed in makynge of takle and apparell for the seid Ship.

ffyrst there is employed & spent thies parcelles of stuff ensuyng in Newe makynge of takle & a parell for the vse & Behouff of the seid Ship That is to say an hawser of DCCCCXIX lb weight for makynge of ij mayne tyes ; Also iij hausers of Normandye makynge weyng DC weight aboutght makynge of vj tayle ropes for the Mayne sayle and a craynelyne for the mayne Toppe ; Also ij hausers weyng DCCC weight employed for makynge an hallyer for the fore sayle And A tye for the bow Spret sayle ; Also DC weight of cordage spent for makynge of xvj hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes ; A cabellet of vj ynych compas occupied & Cutte for makynge of ij boye Ropes ; Also iij hausers of vj ynych compas for makynge of ij mayne lyftes And a mayne Jere ; Also ij hausers of v ynych compas for makynge ij mayne Bowelynes ; Also iiij hausers of iiij ynych compas spent in makynge ij trusses ij drynges for the mayne sayle ; Also iij hausers of iij ynych compas for makynge of ij trussez ij bowelynes & ij bracez for the fore-sayle ; Also xxx^u doble clothes of New canvas liij boltes¹ canuas CCX lb weight marlyne CX lb weight Sayle twyne DC weight Raddelyne CCC sayle Nedylls occupied spent & broken Aboutght makynge of a New mayne sayle and A bonett to the same A new

¹ The bolt now contains 40 yards of canvas from 18 inches to 2 feet wide, and weighs from 25 to 48 lbs. ; in the reign of Elizabeth it was 28 yards long and 27 inches wide. The measurements seem to have varied according to the local customs of the places of manufacture.

foresayle & a bonett to the same ; And for Raddelyng of the Shrowdes of the seid Ship within the time of this Acompte

Cablettes of vj ynych compas . . .	j
Hausers of dccccxlix lb—j ; of	
Normandy mak yng weyng dc weight	
—ijj ; of dccc weight—ij ; of vj ynych	
compas—ijj ; of v ynych compas—ij ;	
of iiij ynych compas—iiij ; And of iij	
ynch compas—ijj ; in all . . .	xviij
Cordage	dc weight
Doble clothes of New canvas . . .	xxx
Boltes of Newe Canvas	lij
Marelyne	ccx lb
Sayle Twyne	cx lb
Sayle Nedylles	ccc
Raddelyne	dc weight

Stuff spent & employed Abought the Reparalyng & amending of certeyne Takle belongyng to the seid ship.

Also ther is spent employed and Annexed To and abought reparacion and Amending of certeyne Takle & Apparell belongyng vnto the seid ship thies parcelles ensuyng That is to say ij hausers of Jeane mak yng weyng dccccxij lb spent cutte and occupied Aboute the mak yng of Bolte ropes for the seyles of the seyd ship Also a cabelette of cc weght occupied & spent Abought the wollyng¹ of the mayne yerde belongyng vnto the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte.

Hausers of Jeane mak yng weyng	
dccccxij lb	ij
Cablettes of cc weight	j

¹ Woulding ; cf. p. 277.

**Stuff takle & apparell with other necessities
perused worn broken & spent for the
defence of the seid Ship.**

Also ther is perused worne broken wasted lost & spent thies parcelles of Stuff takle & apparell with other Necessaries ensuyng As well To & for the use defence Saufegarde & kepyng of the seid ship lying in the Thamys And at Portesmouth ffrome the xxiiijth day of Octobre in the xjth yere¹ of our soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxixth day of Januarye in the xijth yere² of hys seid reign As afore that tyme occupied And perused And By long contynuaunce enfebeled that is to say

mayne sayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
foresayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
Boneaventure mastes	j
hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes	xvj
Jeres for the mayne sayle	j
Bowlynes	ij
Lyftes for the same	ij
Trusses for the same	ij
drynges	j
Whele ropes for the mayne sayle	j
hallyers for the foresayle	j
Bowlynes for the same	ij
Bracez for the same	ij
Trussez for the same	ij
Tyes for the Bowsprett	j
Boyeropes	ij
Spades Shode with yron	j dossen
Spade yrons	iiij
Shodde shovelles	xij

¹ 1495.² 1497.

Bare shovelles	xij
Scopys to bere in pytche	xij
ores	xl

Stuff delyuered to the Kynges Ship called the Regent.

Also delyuered to our soveraigne lord the Kynges ship Riall called the Regent in Eschaunge for ij cables of xij ynche compas with the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyn Afore in thacompt of Stuff of thes ship is charged As in the tytyle of foren Receyptes of Stuff for the seid ship more planly apperyth.

Cables of xj ynch compas ij

Stuff delyuered to the Kynges Storehouse At the Dokke At Portesmouth.

Also delyuered into the Storehouse of our soveraigne lord the Kynges at Portesmouth ther to his behoffe to be kepte thiese parcelles of Stuff folowyng with the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyne is to be charged in thacompte of Store of the seid Dokke

Bokettes to draw water owt of the
Dokke bounde with xxviiij lb yron iiij
Michies with a swevell a bolt & a ryng
of yron belongyng to the Ingynne
to draw water at the Dokke weyng
xviiij lb j

With the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyn is charged in the acompte of the seid dokke

Answered in the dokke

And so remaneth the seid Ship with her
stuff takle Apparell Ordinaunce Artillarie
& abillamentes of warre ensuyng to the
handes of James ffynche Capteyn of the
seid ship & other delyuered As by an
Indenture apon the delyuerie of the said
Ship made more playnly apperithe.

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne Shrowdes	xxxij
Dedemenyen	lxiiiij
Chaynes of yron belongyng to the same Shrowdes	xxxij
hallyers for the same	xxxij
Sweftyng takles	xvj
pollankers	vj
Shyvers of brasse with pollyes to the same	xlvi
Breton takles	iiiij
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys for the same	viiij
Garnettes	iiiij
Colkes of Brasse	vj
mayne yerdes ffeble	j
Mastes prouided to make a new mayne yerde	ij
Shere hokes of yron	iiiij
hoopes of yron to the same	ij
Mayne sayles	j
Bonettes to the same	iiij
Mayne [Sayle] Stayes ffeble	j
Tyes to the same	iiiij
Jeres for the mayne takle	j
Mayne shuttes ffeble	ij
Mayne Takkes ffeble	ij
Ware Takkes ffeble	ij
loff hokes of yron	ij

mayne Braces ffeble	ij
mayne Bowlynes	ij
lyftes for the mayne takle	ij
Stedynges for the mayne takles	ij
Mayne parelles	j
Trusses for the mayne sayle	ij
Drynges for the mayne sayle	ij
Colkes of brasse	viii
whcle ropes to the mayne sayle	j
whcles to wynde vp the mayne sayle	j
Stryke ropes ffeble	ij
Braylles ffeble	j
Tayllyng roppes for the mayne sayle	vj
Mayne Toppes	j
Mayne Toppe mastes	j
Colkes of Brasse	j
Mayne Toppe yerdes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xij
Tyes ffeble	j
hallyers	j
Bracez ffeble	ij
lyftes ffeble	ij
Craynelynes	j
Toppesayles ffeble	j
Shuttes to the same	ij
Steyes ffeble	j
Bowlynes ffeble	ij
Aparell for the mayne toppe maste	j
Garlandes of yron Abowte the mast hede	j
foremastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xvj
Dedemenyen	xxxij
Chaynes of yron for the seid Shrowdes	xvj
Hallyers for the seyd Shrowdes	xvj
Sweftyng takles ffeble	viii
Tyes ffeble	ij

Hallyers to the foresayle	j
Shyvers of Brasse in the howndes of the formaste—j ; in the Knyght of the forecastell—ij ; in Store—iij ; in all	vj
ffore yerdes	j
fore saylles	j
Bonettes to the same	ij
lyftes for the same ffeble	ij
Bowlynes for the same	ij
Takkes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
Bracez	ij
Trussez	ij
Steyes ffeble	j
Aparell ffeble	j
drynges	ij
ffore toppes ffeble	j
Toppe mastes for the same	j
Yerdes	j
Saylles ffeble	j
Shrowdes ffeble	viiij
lyftes ffeble	ij
Aparell	j
Tyes ffeble	j
hallyers ffeble	j
Steyes ffeble	j
Bowlynes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
Bowsperrettes	j
Shere hokes of yron	ij
fflowrdelyez Gylte	iiij
yerdes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Tyes	j
polleyes with shyvers of Brasse	j
Shuttes ffeble	ij

yerde Ropes ffeble	ij
Meson Mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xij
Dedemenyen	xxiiij
Chaynes of yron	xij
hallyers ffeble	xij
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers for the sayles ffeble	j
Shevers of brasse	iiij
lyftes ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	j
Trusses ffeble	j
Aparell	j
Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Toppes ffeble	j
Steyes ffeble	j
Boneaventure mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	viiij
Dedemenyen	xvj
Chaynes of yron	viiij
Hallyers ffeble	viiij
Steyes ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers for the sayles	j
Aparell	j
Colkes of brasse	v
Shyvers of brasse	j
Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Trusses ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	j
Mastes for the owte lygers at Sterne	j
Mayne capsteynes ffeble	j
lyfte capsteynes	j
forecastell capsteynes	j
Cables olde & ffeble of xj ynch com-	

pas—ij; of x ynych compas—iiij;	
of vij ynych compas—j; of vj ynych	
compas—j :—vij. Newe cables of	
xiiij ynych di compas—ij; of ix ynych	
compas—j; of xiiij ynych compas—ij;	
Cables weyng M ^m Dcccxv lb—ij;	
weyng vj ^m lb—ij; of x ynche compas	
ij; of Skante x ynych compas	
—iiij :—xiiij	xxj
Cablettes of vj ynych compas	j
Hawsers olde & ffeble Tarred—iiij;	
New Hawsers weyng cccc j quar-	
teron ¹ nott tarred—j	iiij
Boye ropes of vj ynych compas	v
Grette bootes belongyng to the seid	
Ship	j
Rothers to the same	j
Mastes	j
Sayle yerdes	j
Sayles	j
Shrowdes	xiiij
Stayes for the maste	j
Shevers of yron in the Bootes hede . .	j
Devettes with a shever of yron to the	
same	j
Chaynes in the Bowgh of the seid Bote	
Armyng thankers	ij
ffore skolles j & aftere skolles j to the	
seid Bote	ij
Cokkebotes belongyng to the seid ship	j
Shevers of yron in herre toppe	j
Devettes with a colke of brasse in the	
same	j
Mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	vj
Sayle yerdes	j

¹ Four cwt. and 1 qr. of a cwt.

After skolles	j
Botes called the Jolywat to the seid shipp	j
Mastes	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Ores for the foresayd botes of the seid ship	cx
Ankers to the seid ship that is to say Shut ankers—j ; called the Brystoll —j ; Sterbord bowers—j ; latebord Bowers—j ; Sterbord destrelles—j ; latebord destrelles—j ; Caggers—ij ; Bote ankers—j ; Cokke ankers—j ; in all	x
Hokes of yron in the forecastell with shyvers of yron to the same	ij
Ropes to the seid hokes	ij
Doble chaynes of yron to the Staye & dedemenyen of the seid ship	ij
Long Devettes with ij shyvers of Brasse	j
Shorte devettes ych of theym with a shever of Iron	ij
Devettes standyng at the lofflowes oon asterborde & an other alatheborde with shyvers of Iron	ij
Snatche poleyes with shyvers of Brasse	iiij
Jere poleyes with a shyver of Brasse	j
Tankardes to draw bere in	vj
Drynkyng bolles	ij dossen di
Trene platters	ij dossen di
Hande baskettes for brede	ij
Maundes to bere in fflesshe	ij
Lanternes	xij
Crowes of yron weyng xxxj lb	ij
Dryftes with iiij pownchions of yron & Stele weyng xij lb	j

In the Storehouse of the seid Ship—

Grappers of yron with chaynes to the same	ij
Polleyes with colkes of Brasse for the Botes takle	iiij
Smale chaynes for loffes	ij
Soundyng leddes	ij
Hokes of yron to fysshe ankers	ij
Cressettes	j
Stremers ffeble	j
Standerdes ffeble	iiij
Crowes of yron	j
Slege hamers of yron	j
Serpentynes of yron in the forecastell about the Dekke with myches & forelokkes to the same	xvj
Chambers of yron to the same	xlviij
Serpentynes of yron in the forecastell alowe with miches & forelokes of yron	xxiiij
Chambers of yron to the same	lxxij
Stone gones of yron in the waste of the seid ship with miches & fore- lokes to the same	xx
Chambers of yron to the same	lx
Serpentynes of yron in the Somer- castell of the seid Ship with miches & forelokkes to the same	xx
Serpentynes of Brasse in the Somer- castell with a miche & a forelokke	j
Stone gones in the Somercastell with miches & forelokkes	xj
Chambers to the seid Serpentynes & Stone gones	iiiixij
Serpentynes of yron in the Sterne with miches & forelokkes	iiij

Chambers of yron to the same . . .	xij	
Serpentynes of yron in the Dekke over the Somercastell with miches & forelokkes	xxv	2
Chambers to the same	lxxv	
Serpentynes of yron in the pope with miches and forelokkes	xx	2
Chambers to the same	lx	—
Bowes of Ewe	cc	4 .
Chystes to the same	iiij	
Arrowes	dccc shefes	
Chystes to the same	xvj	
Speres	iiij	
Gonnepoudre	v barelles	
Pelettes of lede	cccc	
Dyce of yron of ynche di sqware . .	cc	
Gonne Hamers of yron	xij	
Ladelles of yron to melte lede in for makyng of pellettes	j ✓	
Moldes of Stone for castyng of pelettes	vj ✓	
Ketylles of Brasse for Sethyng of mette bounde with yron—j ; with iiij rynges—j ; of x Galones with a bayle of yron—j ; in all	iiij	
Spettes of yron	j	
Trevettes of yron	j	
Tonges of yron	j payer	
Hokes to hang Ketylles on with chaynes of yron	j	
Grydyrons	j	
Cole rakes of yron	j	
Tankardes to drynke in	v	
Lanterns ffeble grete iiij smale iiij .	vij	
Mete tables in the capteyn ys caban —j ; in the maysters caban—j ; in all	ij	
Trestelles to the same	iiij	

The which Ship with all stuff tacle & apparell ordynance artillarie and abillamentes of warre apperteynyng to the same as aforesaid upon thende of this Accompte Remaynyng by the Kynges his myghty & dradde commaundement was delyuered to James ffynch & other merchautes for a viage to be made into the leuaunt the last day of January the xijth yere¹ of his most noble Reygne as by the Indenture afore specified more playnely apperith Of the Whuch Ship with all the Stuff takell & other premises the seid James ffynch & other merchaunts as aforesaid ar to answer accordyng to the Tenor of the seid Indenture &c

The Kynges ship called the Regent

Here ensue the paymentes made by the seyde Robert Brygandyne Aswell of the costes of kepyng the Kynges Riall Shipp called the Regent as of provision of Stuff Takell & Apparell Reparacion & Ryggyng of the same at diuerse & soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte As hereafter ensueth That is to say

Wages of maryners. ffyrst the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xvij maryners contynually awatyng & attendyng Abought the Kepyng of the seid Ship ffrome the fyrst day of May the xth yere² of the Reigne of owre soveraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth whuch day the seyde Robert Brygandyn At Portesmouth Receyued the seid ship vnto the xxvjth day of Juyn next ensuyng by the space of ij monethes That is to sey to Harvy Haward maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke—xxvj^s viij^d John Easton purser & John Tego boteswayn ych of theym at ij^s by the weke—xxxij^s John Robyns

¹ 1497.

² 1495.

Steward at xvij^d by the weke—xij^s Cornelys Gonner at vij^s vj^d by the monethe—xv^s John Tipsheff at xx^d by the weke—xiiij^s iiij^d John Ewstas & Thomas Hoker ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—xx^s viij othes maryners & a page ych of the maryners at xij^d—lxiiij^s & the page at vj^d by the weke iiij^s—lxviiij^s in all amountyng to . ix^{li} vij^s

Vitayle. Also payed for the boorde & vitayle of the seid xvij personnes by the seid ij monethes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke Amountyng to . vij^{li} xx^d

Yet Wages of maryners. Also payed in likewyse for the wages of xvij maryners as aforesayd awaytyng & attendyng in kepyng the seid Shippe frome the xxvjth day of Juyn the seid xth yere vnto the xxiiijth day of July next ensuyng by the space of A monethe That is to say to Harvy Hayward maister xiiij^s iiij^d John Easton purser viij^s Thomas Tryppe Boteswayn viij^s John Robyns Steward vj^s & Cornelys Gonner vij^s vj^d After the Rate of their Wages aforesayd—xliij^s x^d To John Ewstas & Thomas Hoker ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—x^s And to ix other maryners & the page ych of ther maryners at xij^d—xxxvj^s and the page at vj^d by the weke—ij^s—xxxviiij^s in all amountyng to iiij^{li} x^s x^d

Vitayle. Also payed for the Bowrde & Vitayle of the seyde xvij personnes ych of theym at xij^d ob by the weke for the seid moneth amountyng to

lxx^s x^d

Yet Wages of maryners. Also payed in lyke wyse for the wages of xvij maryners awaytyng & attendyng in kepyng of the seyde Ship ffroome the xxiiijth day of July the xth yere aforesaid vnto the xjth day of Decembre in the xjth yere¹ of oure Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth by the space of v monethes That is to say To the maister lxxvj^s viij^d

¹ 1495.

the purser xl^s the Boteswayne xl^s Steward xxx^s & the Gonner xxxvij^s vj^d After the Rate of their wages aforesaid—x^{li} xiiij^s ij^d To John Ewestas at xv^d by the weke—xxv^s And to x other maryners & a page ych of the maryners at xij^d—x^{li} & the page at vj^d by the weke x^s—x^{li} x^s in all amountyng to

xxij^{li} ix^s ij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & vitayle of the seyde xvij personnes ych of theym at xij^d ob by the weke for the seyde v monethes amountyng vnto . . . xvij^{li} xiiij^s ij^d

Yet Wages of maryners. Also the seide Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hath payed for the wages of xvj maryners kepyng the seide Ship frome the sayde xjth day of Decembre the xjth yere aforesayd vnto the xixth day of ffebruarie next ensuyng¹ By the space of x wekes That is to say To Harvy Hayward maister at iij^s iiij^d by the weke—xxxij^s iiij^d John Easton purser & Thomas Trippe Boteswayne ych of theym at xx^d by the weke—xxxij^s iiij^d John Robyns Steward Cornelys Gonner William Broke & Robert Crotall ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—l^s and to ix other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—iiij^{li} x^s in all amountyng to . . . x^{li} vj^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde xvj personnes by the sayde x wekes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke which amounteth to . . . viij^{li} vj^s viij^d

Yet Wages of maryners. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xij maryners kepyng the seyde Shipp frome the seyde xixth day of ffebruary the seyde xjth yere vnto the viijth day of Apryll next ensuyng By the space of vij wekes That is to say to the Mayster xxij^s iiij^d the purser xj^s viij^d & the Boteswayne xj^s viij^d After the rate of their wages

¹ 1496.

aforesayd—xlvi^s viij^d John Robyns Steward viij^s ix^d
 John Barley Keper of the porte viij^s ix^d & ij other
 maryners ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—xviij^s vj^d
 —xxxv^s & to v other maryners ych of theym at xij^d
 by the weke—xxxv^s in all amountyng to

cxvj^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the
 Bourde & vitayle of the sayd xij personnes euery
 man takyng xij^d ob by the weke for the seyde vij
 wekes amountyng to iiij^{li} viij^s vj^d

Yet wages of maryners. Also the seyde
 Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewyse for the
 wages of viij personnes kepyng the said Ship ffrome
 the viijth day of Apryll the xjth yere aforesayd vnto
 the viijth day of July next ensuyng By the space of
 xiiij wekes That is to say To the Maister xliij^s iiij^d
 the purser xxj^s viij^d and the Boteswayne xxj^s viij^d
 After the rate of their wages aforesayd iiij^{li} vj^s viij^d
 John Robyns Steward & William Barley ych of
 theym At xv^d by the weke—xxxij^s vj^d And to iij
 other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—
 xxxix^s in all amountyng to vij^{li} xviiij^s ij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the
 Bowrde & Vitayle of the seid viij personnes euery
 man after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke for the
 seyde xiiij wekes amountyng to cviiij^s iiij^d

Yet wages of maryners. Also the seyde
 Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewyse for the
 wages of viij persons kepyng the Ship ffrome the
 seid viijth day of July the seid xjth yere vnto the xxvth
 day of Novembre the xijth yere¹ of our soueraign
 lorde Kyng Henry the vijth By the space of v
 monethes That is to say to Harvy Hayward Maister
 at iiij^s iiij^d by the weke—lxvj^s viij^d John Easton
 purser At xx^d by the weke—xxxiiij^s iiij^d Thomas
 Stripp & Richard Hayes ych of theym at xvj^d by

the weke—liij^s iiij^d And iiij other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—iiij^{li} in all amountyng to
xj^{li} xiiij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd viij personnes for the seyd v monethes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng to . . . viij^{li} vj^s viij^d

Yet wages of maryners. Also the seyd Robert Brygandyne hath payed in lykewise for the wages of xij maryners kepyng of the seyd Ship frome the xxvth day of Novembre aforeseid the seyd xijth yere vnto the iiij^{di} day of Marche next ensuyng¹ By the space of xiiij wekes That is to say To the maister xlvj^s xiiij^d & the purser xxiiij^s iiij^d after the Rate of their wages aforespecified—lxx^s To iiij other maryners ych of theym at xvj^d by the weke—lxxiiij^s viij^d & to vj other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—iiij^{li} iiij^s in all amountyng to

xj^{li} viij^s viij^d
Vitayle. Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd xij personnes euery man takyng xij^d ob by the weke for the seyd xiiij wekes amountyng to

viiij^{li} xv^s
Yet wages of maryners. Also payed in lykewise for the wages of xx^{ti} maryners kepyng the seyd Ship frome the seyd iiij^{di} day of Marche the seyd xijth yere vnto the last day of the same moneth By the space of a moneth That is to say to John Cappe Maister xiiij^s iiij^d Lewys of Newcastell quartermaister at ij^s vj^d by the weke—x^s To Dauby Aboure purser vj^s viij^d To iiij other maryners ych of theym at xvj^d by the weke—xxj^s iiij^d And to xiiij other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—liij^s in all amountyng to . . . ciij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bowrde & Vitayle of the seyd xx personnes euery

¹ 1497.

man takyng xij^d ob by the weke for the seyde moneth amountyng to iij^{li} iij^s iij^d

Yet wages of maryners. Also the seide Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the wages of xxvij maryners kepyng of the seide ship frome the last day of marche the xijth yere aforesaid Vnto the xiiijth day of the moneth of Aprill next ensuyng By the space of ij wekes That is to say to the Maister vj^s viij^d & purser iij^s iij^d After the Rate of theyr Wages aforesayd—x^s To iij other maryners ych of theym at xvj^d by the weke—x^s viij^d And to xxj^{ti} other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—xliij^s amountyng in all to lxij^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde xxvij personnes ych of theym at xij^d ob by the week for the seide ij wekes amountyng to lvj^s iij^d

Yet wages of maryners. Also the seide Robert Brygandyn hath payed in lykewise for the wages of xxx^{ti} personnes dayle awaytyng in kepyng of the seide Ship frome the xiiijth day of Apryll the seide xijth yere of our soueraigne lorde Kynge Henry the vijth vnto the xiiijth day of May next ensuyng By the space of iij wekes & ij dayes whuch day the seide Ship was delyuered to my lorde Broke Capteyne of the Kynges noble Armey by water sent into Scoteland for the subduyng of his Rebelles Scottes That is to say to John Cappe Maister At iij^s iij^d by the weke—xliij^s v^d Dauty Abouer purser vij^s ij^d ob & John Malet Boteswayne vij^s ij^d ob ych of theym at xx^d by the weke—xliij^s v^d To iij other maryners ych of theym at xvj^d by the weke—xxiiij^s v^d And to xxiiij other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—iiij^{li} xix^s viij^d amountyng in all to vij^{li} xj^s vij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle for the seide xxx^{ti} personnes for

the seyd iiij wekes & ij dayes That is to say the ffyrst weke for brede viij^s; di pipe flesshe xviij^s vj^d; halff a quarteron ffysshe¹ v^s; j pipe di bere x^s; cc wode xij^d & iiij lb candell v^d—xlj^s xj^d; the second weke for brede x^s; ij pipes di bere xvj^s viij^d; j pipe flesshe xxxv^s; xxj^{ti} ffysshes vij^s vj^d; ccc wood xviiij^d & iiij lb candell v^d—lxxj^s j^d; The iij^{de} weke for brede xij^s; iij pipes bere xx^s; halff a pipe flesshe xviij^s vj^d; c salteffysshe xx^s; ccc wode xviiij^d and iiij lb candell v^d—lxxj^s v^d; The iiijth weke for brede xvj^s; iiij pipes bere xxvj^s viij^d; j pipe flesshe xxxv^s; j quarteron salteffysshe x^s; cccc wode ij^s & iiij lb candell v^d—iiij^{ti} x^s j^d; The ij dayes for brede vj^s; Bere a pipe viij^s viij^d; & aboue xij salteffysshes iiij^s vj^d; Beiff & Motton x^s; cc wood xij^d & ij lb candell ij^d ob—xxx^s iiij^d ob in all amountyng to . . . xv^{ti} iiij^s x^d ob

Somme of the Costes & expences of kepyng the Regent Afore herr Viage into Scoteland aforesayd

ciij^v iiij^s iiij^d ob

Prouision of Stuff Reparacion & Ryggyng of the Regent.

Pytche & Tarre. Also the seyd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to William Bocher of Reydyng in Kent the xiiijth day of August the xth yere² of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth for iiij banelles piche & iiij barrelles Tarre price of euery barell iiij^s—xxxij^s. And for the ffreight of the same frome thens to Portesmouth for euery barell iiij^d—ij^s viij^d. So of hym bought & spent vppon Reparacion of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte xxxiiij^s viij^d

¹ Half a quarter of a hundred of dried and salted cod or ling; but the number in the hundred seems to have varied considerably and depended on the particular fish purchased, or local customs.

² 1495.

Also payed in lykewyse to Adryan Lokyer of Hampton the fyrst day of Octobre the xjth yere¹ of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth for vj banelles of Tarre price the barell iiij^s viij^d—xxvij^s And for ffreight of the same frome Hampton to Portesmouth that is to say for euery barell ij^d—xij^d So of hym bought & as aforesaid spent within the tyme of this Acompte xxix^s

Also payed in lykewyse to Phyllip Lokyer and Rowley Berebruer of Hampton for xij banelles pytche price the barell v^s—lx^s and for ij barrelles Tarre price the barell iiij^s viij^d—ix^s iiij^d So of theym bought and in lykewise vpon reparacion of the seid Ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte

lxix^s iiij^d

Also payed in lykewise to George Hunte Grocer of London for a last di pytche² price the barell iiij^s vj^d occupyed abought pytchyng the Regent vnder watyr—iiij^{li} xij^d And for v last Tarre occupied abought tarryng of the Newe cables & other takelyng belongyng to the Regent price of euery barell iiij^s ij^d—xij^{li} x^s So of hym bought & spent within the tyme of this Acompte xvj^{li} xj^s

Talowe. Also payed to John Englysshe of Portesmouth the iiijth day of Marche the xijth³ yere of our soueraigne lorde Kynge Henry the vijth for a m^cc weight Talowe occupied abought talowyng of the seid ship and mengeled with pytche for the same price of euery c weght Talowghe viij^s So of hym bought & as aforesayd spent within the tyme of this Acompte iiij^{li} xvj^s

Oyle. Also payed for Oyle bought & by the Calkers vpon Reparacion of the seyde ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte ij^s ij^d

¹ 1495.

² One last and a half of pitch, *i.e.* 18 barrels. The last of gunpowder contained 24 barrels.

³ 1497.

Shepe Skynnes. Also payed in lykewise to John Englysshe of Portesmouth & other for iij dossen di Shepe Skynnys price the dossen iij^s So of theym bought spent and employed abought the makynge of mappes for laying oon of Pytche Tarre & Rosyn & Talowe oon the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte x^s vj^d

Rossyn. Also payed to John Stone of Portesmouth for dc weight Rosyn price the c—iiij^s ij^d So of hym bought mengeled & spent with talowe upon Reparacion of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte xxv^s

Brome. Also payed for vj cartelodde of Brome price the lode xvj^d So by hym bought & spent abought Brennyng of the seid ship at diuers tyme within the tyme of this Acompte viij^s

Tymbre. Also payed to Henry Palmer of Portesmouth for certeyn tymbre of hym bought at dyuers tymes A parte therof sawed into planks & otherwise occupied employed & spent Apon Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seyde ship within the time of this Acompte xlj^s xj^d

ffyrren¹ planks. Also payed to Adryan Lokyer of Southampton bere bruer for xx ffyrren planks at xvij^d the pece So of hym bought & apon reparacion and ryggyng of the overlappes the pope & dekke of the seid Ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte xxx^s

Waynscottes. Also payed to George Hunte of London Grocer for lx waynscottes of hym bought occupyed & spent abought Reparacion of the Regent Toppes & selyng² of ij cabbenys for my lorde Steward in the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xxx^s

Sawborde. Also payed to William Adeane of ffarham for vij^{ml} fote of Sawborde price the c—ij^s

¹ Fir.

² Wainscoting.

So of hym bought & abought dyuers necessities
Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seid Ship occupied
& spent within the tyme of this Acompte . vij^{li}

Okcome. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn
hath payed for m^l weght Occome price the c—iiij^s
So by hym bought occupied employed & spent
abought calkyng of the seid Ship within borde
That is to sey the forecastell the somercastell The
Dekke vppon the same And the powpe abaft at
dyuers tymes within the tyme of this Acompte

xxx^s

Fflaxe. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn
hath payed for dccc weight flaxe price the c—viiij^s
iiij^d So by hym bought occupied & spent apon
calkyng of the seid Shipp aboue water withoute borde
within the tyme of this Acompte . . . lxvj^s viij^d

Also payed to George Hunte of London Grocer
for cccc weight flaxe price the c—viiij^s So of hym
bought occupied & spent apon calkyng of the seid
ship vnder the watyr within the tyme of this Acompte

xxxij^s

Tallowood.¹ Also payed to John Addeler of
ffarham for m^l tallowood occupied & spent abought
hetyng of pitche Talowe Tarre & Rosyn occupied
abought the seyde ship within the tyme of this
Acompte v^s

Yron. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath
payed for m^l dccc weight yron by hym bought & at
soundrie tymes wrought & made into cxl grete boltes
of yron And in the seyde Ship fastyned occupied &
employed within the tyme of this Acompte . lxviiij^s

Also payed to John Stoddeham of Portesmouth
for ij Tonne of yron price the Tonne iiij^{li} So of
hym bought & spent about makyng of boltes &
clampes of yron for the forecastell Somercastell &
pope of the seid ship and yron worke for the Rother

¹ Firewood, cut wood ; French, *taille*.

& of dyuers Miches lxxv boltes lxxv & forelokkes lxxv for Gonnes with many other necessaries nedefull to be occupyed for the Behoff & Ryggyng of the seid Shipp & to the same fastyned annexed & employed within the tyme of this Acompte . viij^e

Also payed to John Moulton fermor of Hayllyng in Hampshyre for a Tonne yron price with cariage of the same to Portesmouth xvij^d—iiij^e xvij^d & to Nycholas Wysdom of Portesmouth for a pipe¹ Tyghte yron price xl^s & to Thomas Wake for a hoggshed Tyghte yron price—xx^s So of theym bought & occupyed abought Shutyng² of certeyn ankers that ley broken at Portesmouth apperteynyng to the seid Ship vithin the tyme of this Acompte

vij^{li} xvij^d

Smythes Coles. Also payed for a chalder di Smythie Coles by hym bought & abought makynge of the seid boltes and other necessaries occupied & spent at soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete with the Costes of cariage of the same Coles frome Hampton to Portesmouth &c

xiiij^s vj^d

Also payed to John Dawtre oon of the Customers of Southampton & other for xiiij chaldre of Smythie coles price the chaldre ix^s so of theym bought occupyed & spent Abought the forgyng & makynge of the yron worke aforesayd & other necessaries for the Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seyde Ship at dyverse & soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte vj^{li} vj^s

Spykes & Carvell Nayles. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Robert Smythe of Portesmouth and³ Stacey smyth of Southampton for cccc spykes and carvell nayles price the c—vij^s so of theym bought occupyed &

¹ Half a ton.

² Welding.

³ Blank in MS.

spent vppon Reparacion of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xxviijs

Nayles of dyverse sortes. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath payed To dyuerse & soundrie personnes for Nayles of diuerse sortes of theym bought as hereafter ensueth That is to say ffyrst to Robert Smyth of Portesmouth & other for viij^m nayle price the c—x^d—lviijs iiiij^d Also to William Piers of Cossham Smyth & other for viij^m nayle price the c—viiij^d—liij^s iiiij^d Also to John Arnald & Nicholas Bounde Smythes of ffarham & Thomas Balsheff of Kyngeston for xj^m di¹ nayle price the c—vj^d—lvij^s vj^d & for xvj^m nayle price the m^l—iijs iiiij^d—liij^s iiiij^d & to Robert a Chambre of portesmouth Smyth & John Sheppard of the same Shomaker for iiiij^m dccc skoppere nayle² price the m^l—ij^s vj^d—xij^s So of theym bought & spent abought the Reparacion Ryggyng & amending of the seid Ship at soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte xjⁱⁱ xiiij^s vj^d

Oxe ledder. Also payed to John Shepard Shoomaker of portesmouth for halff an Oxe hyde all Redie coryed & Tanned occupied & spent abought makyng of hoses for the pompes of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . iijs

Costes of the Remoovyng & Vnmoryng ye said Ship. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyn hath payed for a Reward gyven to c men besyde the maryners of the seid ship As well for their mete & drynk as wages laboryng & attending about the remewyng of the Regent frome the Rode by fore Elston down³ to Cokoldes Cryke⁴ & con-

¹ 11,500.

² 'Little short nails with broad heads' (*Nomenclator Navalis*).

³ Opposite the village of Elson, one mile from Grosport (cf. p. 252).

⁴ Probably part, or a branch, of the old mill dam, which ran near the present Spring and Fountain streets.

veying of her agayn to the foresaid Rode before Elston And moryng of her theyr with her chaynes agayn so bysied & occupied frome the viijth day of the moneth of August the xjth yere¹ of oure soueraigne lorde the Kyng to the xiiijth day of the same moneth by the space of vij dayes of Reward in grete . . . iiijth

Costes of makyng ij ovennes & payvyng the Kychyn of the Regent aforesayd. Also the seyd Robert Brygandyn hath paied for certeyn prouisions & other costes & charges by hym hade made prouided & susteyned abought makyng of ij overmes & payvyng the Kychyn in the seyd Ship That is to sey ffyrst to William Sokeitt for cariage of vj^m di Breke frome owte of the Brekhill of our soueraigne lord the Kyng at Portesmouth vnto the dokke ther payng for euery m^l cariage iiij^d—ij^s ij^d To the same for caryage of xvj lode for euery lode ij^d—ij^s viij^d To Alice Hardy wydue for vj^m payvyng stone price of euery c xvij^d—ix^s And for cariage of the same ij^d—ix^s iiij^d Also for a loode of lyme² from Havant price vith cariage of the same—vj^s x^d To John Keyte for di loode lyme & di loode tyle with costes of cariage of the same frome Petesfeld—viij^s vj^d Also for iiij quarterons salte layed in the flores of the seyd ovyns ffornes & kychyn At iiij^s the quarteron—xij^s Also payed aswell for the bourdyng & vitayle of a mason & hys man ych of theym at xij^d ob by the weke ij^s j^d for a weke begynnyng the xxixth day of Aprill the xijth yere³ of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth & endyng the vjth day of May next ensuyng As for the wages of the seid mason at v^d by day xx^d & his man ij^d by day—viij^d laboryng by the space of iiij dayes within the seyd weke—iiij^s v^d Also payed as well for the bourde & vitayle of viij masons laboryng by the hole weke next folowyng ych of theym takyng by the weke xij^d ob

¹ 1496.² Sixty-four bushels.³ 1497.

for hys vitayle as for the wages of the seyde viij personnes oon of theym takyng v^d by the day for vj dayes within the same weke an other takyng xxij^d for his wekes wages ij other ych of theym takyng xvij^d for theyr wekes wages—iiij^s & iiij other ych of theym at xij^d for hys wekes wages—iiij^s in all for the seid wekes wages & vitayle—xix^s viij^d Amountyng in all for the seid provisions wages & vitayle as aforesayd to . . . lxv^s vj^d

Wages of Shipwryghtes & Calkers. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of ix shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng abought the Reparacion Reparalyng and Ryggyng of the seid Ship frome the xxijth day of Octobre the xijth yere¹ of the Reigne of our soveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the last day of Decembre next ensuyng by the space of x wekes within which tyme the seyde ix personnes labored by the space of xlvij dayes viij of theym takyng vj^d by the day apeece—viij^{li} viij^s. And the other ij takyng iiij^d a man by the day—xxxij^s Amountyng in all for the seyde xlvij dayes within the tyme of the seid x wekes aforesayd to . . . x^{li}

Vitayle. Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle of the foresayd ix personnes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid x wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . iiij^{li} xij^s ix^d

Yet wages of Shipwryghtes & calkers. Also payed in lykewise for the wages of xij shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng vppon Reparalyng Ryggyng & lyke Reparacion of the seid Ship frome the last day of Decembre the xijth yere² aforesaid vnto the iiijth day of ffebruarye next ensuyng the seyde xijth yere³ by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid xij personnes labored by the space of xxvij dayes x of theym takyng vj^d

¹ 1496.² *Ibid.*³ 1497.

a man by the day vij^{li} & ij other takyng iiij^d a man by the day—xviiij^s viij^d amountyng in all for the seid xxviiij dayes within the tyme of v wekes aforesayd within the tyme of this Acompte to vij^{li} xviiij^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bowrde & vitayle of the foresayd xij personnes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid v wekes within the tyme of this Acompte lxij^s vj^d

Yet wages of shipwryghtes & calkers. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xxix shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng apon Reparacion Ryggyng & Reparalyng of the seid ship frome the iiijth day of ffebruary in the xijth yere aforesayd vnto the xjth day of marche nexte ensuyng by the space of v wekes within which tyme the seid xxix personnes labored by the space of xxix^{ti} dayes oon of theym takyng viij^d by the day xix^s iiij^d xvj of theym takyng vj^d a man by the day xj^{li} xij^s And the xij other takyng iiij^d a man by the day—cxvj^s amountyng in all for the seid xxix days to xviiij^{li} vij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bowrde & Vitayle of the seid xxix personnes ych of them takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seyde v wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to vij^{li} xj^s ob

Yet wages of shipwryghtes & calkers. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xxviiij shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng oon the seid ship frome the xjth day of Marche the seid xijth yere¹ vnto the xviiijth day of the same moneth next ensuyng by the space of a weke within which tyme the seyde xxviiij personnes labored by the space of vj dayes oon of theym takyng viij^d by the day—iiij^s xv of theym takyng vj^d apece by the day—xlvi^s

¹ 1497.

And xij other takyng iiij^d a man by the day— xxiiij^s
 Amountyng in all for the seyd vj dayes within the
 tyme aforesayd to lxxiiij^s

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the
 Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd xxviij personnes ych
 of them at xij^d ob as aforesayd amountyng for the
 seyd weke within the tyme of this Acompte to

$\text{xxix}^s \text{ij}^d$

Yet wages of Shipwryghtes & calkers.

Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xxxij^u
 shipwryghtes & calkers laboryng & workyng
 abought Reparacion of the seyd Ship frome the seyd
 $\text{xviiij}^{\text{th}}$ day of marche xij^{th} yere aforesayd vnto the
 xv^{th} day of Aprill next ensuyng by the space of A
 moneth within which tyme the seyd xxxij^u personnes
 labored & wrought by the space of xix dayes di oon
 of them takyng viij^d by the day— xiiij^s xvij of them
 takyng vj^d a man by the day— viiij^u v^s ix^d And xiiij
 other ych of them takyng iiij^d by the day— iv^u xi^s
 amountyng in all for the seyd xix dayes to xiiij^u ix^s ix^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the
 Bourde & Vitayle of the seyd xxxij^u personnes ych of
 them at xij^d ob by the weke Amountyng in all for
 the seyd moneth within the tyme of this Acompte

vj^u xiiij^s iiij^d

Yet wages of shipwryghtes & calkers.

Also payed for lyke wages of xxxj shypwryghtes &
 calkers in lyke forme laboryng & workyng on the
 seyd Ship frome the seyd xv^{th} day of Aprill the seyd
 xij^{th} yere ¹ vnto the xxj^{th} day of May nexte ensuyng
 by the space of v wekes within which tyme the sayd
 xxxj personnes wrought by the space of xxviij^u dayes
 oon of them at viij^d by the day by the space of xj
 dayes— vij^s iiij^d & an other in hys stede at vj^d ob by
 the day by the space of xvj dayes— viiij^s viij^d xvj
 other ych of them at vj^d by the day by the space of

¹ 1497.

the seid xxvijth dayes—x^{li} xvj^s And xj other ych of theym at iiij^d by the day by the seid xxvijth dayes iiijth xix^s iij other by the space of xj dayes ych of theym at iiij^d by the day xj^s And by the space of xvj dayes ych of theym at vj^d by the day xxiiij^s amountyng in all for the seuerall wages of the seid xxxj personnes for the seid xxvij dayes within the tyme aforesaid to xviiijth vi^s

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xxxj personnes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke which amounteth in all for the seid v wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to viijth xvij^d ob

Wages of Laborers. Also payed for the wages of xviiij shipmen as laborers laboryng workyng awaytng & attendyng aswell aboutht skowryng & clensyng of our soveraigne lorde the Kynges dokke at Portesmouth for Receyving of the seid ship as aboutht weyng the takle And clensyng the same ship withowte Bourde vnder water & within borde And changyng of the Balest of the same As of Settyng of Shores that were aboutht the seid Ship at euery tyde by day & nyght And aboutht other besynes duryng the season that the seid ship lay in the Dokke aforesaid That is to say from the iiijth day of marche in the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxiiijth day of Aprill theyn next ensuyng by the space of vij wekes within whuch tyme the seid xviiij personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxxiiij dayes di—x^{li} vij^s and xvij of the seid personnes by the space of iij dayes ych of theym takyng iiij^d by the day—xvij^s amountyng in all for the seid seuerall tymes within the tyme aforesaid to xjth iiij^s

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & vitayle aswell of the seid xviiij personnes by the space of vj wekes cxij^s vj^d as of the seid xvij

personnes by the space of a weke xvij^s viij^d ob ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid vij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to vj^h x^s ij^d ob

Wages of Sawyers. Also payed By the seid Robert Brygandyn for the wages of ij Sawyers sawyng of certeyn poppeler tymbre for makyng of cc pavysses for the seid Ship laboryng & workyng abought the same frome the xxjth day of Januarie the seid xijth yere¹ vnto the vth day of februarye next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid ij Sawyers labored by the space of xj dayes euery of them takyng iiij^d by the day Amountyng in all to vij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & vitayle of the seid ij sawyers etheyr of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke Amountyng in all for the seid ij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to the somme of iiij^s ij^d

Yet Wages of Sawyers. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hathe payed for the wages of ij sawyers laboryng & workyng abought sawyng of tymbre into plankes quarters² Bourde & other necessities for the Reparacion Ryggyng & Apparalyng of the seid Ship frome the xvijth day of Marche the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxjth day of May next ensuyng by the space of ix wekes within which tyme the seid ij personnes labored and wrought by the space of xlvj dayes ych of theym takyng iiij^d by the day Amountyng in all to xxx^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid ij personnes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke Amountyng in all

¹ 1497.

² 'An upright piece of timber in a partition; a square panel' (*Halliwell*).

for the seid ix wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . xviii^s ix^d

Wages of Smythes. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Thomas Lawles Maister Smyth & iij other undre hyme for theyr wages laboryng & workyng in the Kynges forge at the dokke in Portesmouth Abought the forgyng & makyng of diuerse Necessaries for the Reparacion & Ryggyng of the seid Ship frome the xxjth day of Januarye the xijth yere of our Soveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the vth day of februarie next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within whuch tyme the seid Maister Smyth labored by the space of xj dayes takyng vj^d by the day—v^s vj^d & the seid other iij smythes takyng xv^d by the weke for the seid ij wekes—vij^s vj^d amountyng in all to . . . xiiij^s

Vitayle. Also payed in likewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid iiij personnes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke amountyng for the seid ij wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to vij^s iiij^d

Yet Wages of Smythes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of Thomas Lawles Maister Smyth Richard Kyngsnagh & John Palmer workyng vndre hyme whuch labored & wrought in the forge at the Kynges seid dokke at Portesmouth Abought forgyng and makyng of boltes & clampes of yron for the forecastell Somercastell & pouppe And yron work for the Rother of the seid Ship miches boltes & forelokes for Gonnes with other many Necessaries belongyng & behoffull to the seid Ship frome the xviiij day of Marche the seid xijth yere of our soveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxiiijth day of May next ensuyng by the space of ix wekes & iij dayes within whuch tyme the seid iij personnes wrought & labored in maner & forme folowyng That is to say the seid Thomas Lawles

by the space of xlviii^d dayes takyng by the day vj^d—xxiiij^s. And the seid Richard Kyngsnagh & John Palmer by the space of ix wekes & iij dayes, the seid Richard Kyngsnagh takyng xv^d by the weke—xj^s viij^d & the seid John Palmer xij^d by the weke—ix^s iiij^d amountyng in all after the severall Rates within the tyme aforesaid to xlv^s

Vitayle. Also payed in likewyse for the bourde & vitayle of the seid iij personnes euery of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke which amounteth in all for the seyd ix wekes & iij dayes within the tyme of this Acompte to xxix^s v^d ob

Yet Wages of Smythes & Reparalyng the Smythey bellowes. Also payed to John White of Portesmouth Smyth & his compayny laboryng & workyng abought shuttyng of the Ankers belongyng vnto the seid ship by couenaunt made in grete xiiij^{li} iiij^d. Also for iiij hydes tanned for Reparalyng & Amendyng of ij payer of bellowes in the forge at Portesmouth for the seid worke—xj^s and coryng of the same—iv^s. And for workmanship in coueryng & setting the Newe ledders vnto the seid Bellowes—vj^s viij^d—xxj^s viij^d Amountyng in all to xv^{li} ij^s

Costes of payntyng the Regent. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Robert Dewke payntour & iiij other vnder hym aswell for theyr wages & vitayles laboryng and workyng abought the payntyng of the seid ship frome the xijth day of marche the seid xijth yere of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xvth day of May next ensuyng by the space of ix wekes as for diuerse colours & other Stuff occupied employed & spent abought the same ovyr & besyde the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid payntours to be borne & susteyned at the Kynges coste & charge as here after ensuyth by conuenaunt made in grete xiiij^{li}

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid v personnes euerych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke whuche amounteth in all for the seid ix wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . xlvj^s x^d ob

**Costes and Expences of moryng & vnmoryng
of the Regent.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the vnmoryng of the seid Ship the xth day of Marche the xijth yere¹ aforesaid theyn lying in the Rode of Elston at Portesmouth And for conveying of here downe before the dokke where she was mored agayne tyle tyme that Gode sent wynde & wedyr That is to say to lx men besyde the company of the seid ship occupied abought the seid besynes by ij dayes aswell for the expences of mete & drynke As for a Reward geven amongst theym within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . xix^s vij^d

Also payed aswell for the expence of vitayle as for a Rewarde gevyn to cl men besyde the company belongyng to the seid ship laboryng awaytyng and attendyng abought the havynge in of the seid ship into the dokke so occupied by the space of iij dayes within the tyme of this Acompte . . . iiij^{li} iij^s ij^d

Also payed in lykewyse as well for the expence of vitayle as for a Reward gyven to c men besyde the company belongyng to the seid ship laboryng awaytyng & attendyng abought the havynge of the seid ship owte of the dokke & moryng the same in the Rode betwyxt the Twone & the Dokke So occupied the xvth & xvjth day of Aprill the seid xijth yere within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xliij iij^d

¹ 1497.

**Weyng of the chaynes & other takle that
the seid ship was mored & Rode by in
Portesmouth havyn.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for certeyn costes & expences in weyng of grete yron chaynes with certeyn other takle that the seid Ship was mored & Rode by in Portesmouth haven aftyr the departyng of the seid ship in here viage into Skoteland That is to say for the wages & vitayle of viij men occupied abought the seid bysynes by the space of vj dayes in the moneth of July the xijth yere¹ of our soueraign lorde Kyng Henry the vijth oon of theym at viij^d by the day—iiij^s iij other ych of theym at vj^d by the day—ix^s & iiij other ych of theym at iiij^d by the day—viij^s—xxj^s As for lyke wages & vitayle of xiiij men occupied abought the seid bysynes by the space of v dayes in the same moneth oon of theym at viij^d by the day—iiij^s iiij^d iij other euery of theym at vj^d by the day—viij^s vj^d vj other ych of theym at v^d by the day—xij^s vj^d & iiij other ych of theym at iiij^d by the day—vj^s viij^d—xxx^s amountyng in all to ljs

**fforen and petye costes of the Regent in
tyme she was in warfare.**

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to the purser of the seid Ship for certeyn foren costes charges & expenses by hym hade & susteyned for the behouffe of the seid Ship frome herre departyng owte of Portesmouth duryng the season of herre viage in Skotteland And tyll her commyng home ayene That is to say fyrst for cc fote sawborde bought & occupied abought Reparacion of the seyde Ship—iiij^s vj^d And for cariage of the same by water frome Smalhede to Canerston where a crayer

¹ 1497.

Receyved yt—viiij^d Also for a hangyng lokke for the vtter Storhouse Dore in the seid Ship—iiiiij^d Also for the hyre of an horse for the purser frome Rie to Smalehed—iiiiij^d Also bought at Rie ccc nayles at iij^d the c—ix^d cccc nayles price the c iiiij^d—xvj^d ccc nayles price the c vj^d—xviij^d & for xxxj spykes of yron conteynyng in weght xij lb at j^d ob the lb—xviij^d So by hym bought & spent apon Reparacion of the seid ship Also for the purser costes beyng oon land at Rie ij dayes—xv^d Also for ij boltes of yron vith theyr forlokkes & certeyn grete spykes of yron weyng xij lb di—xxij^d occupied & spent apon the seid Ship in the Downes Also for an yron Goodg with a bolte of yron belongyng to the same weyng xxxviij lb At j^d ob the lb occupied & annexed to the helme of the seyde ship—iiiiij^d ix^d Also for horsehyre for the purser frome Dovor to Sandewich whene he went to feche Bordes Spykes nayles & other stuff by my lorde Stewardes commaundement—viiij^d And for his costes at Sandwich iij dayes—ij^s viij^d Also for cccc fote sawborde bought at Delle¹ the xxix day of May price the c—ij^s ij^d—viiij^s viij^d & spent apon Reparacion of the seyde Ship Also for cariage of the same frome Delle to the water syde iiiij^d & for a bote conveying the same abourde the Regent viij^d Also for the pursers costes beyng a day in the Downes vij^d Also for cariage of xc fote Sawborde frome Sandewich vnto Davyes Gates viij^d Also for the seid pursers passage frome Bambrough vnto holy Iland iiiij^d and for horsehyre for hym frome holy Iland to Barwike viij^d Also for his costes at Barwyke frome the xxjth day of Juyn vnto the xxixth day of the same moneth by the space of vij dayes iij^s viij^d Also for a Twys² of yron bought at Barwyke the xxiiijth day of August for the Regentes Bote viij^d Also for a quarteron lyme bought at

¹ Deal.² A small piece.

Bamborough & spent apou reparacion of ovennes & kechyn of the seyde ship xvij^d And for the seide pursers costes the ixth & the xth day of Septembre sent to Sandewich by my lorde Stewardes commaundment to by Compasses & Rynnyng glasses for the seide ship xij^d And for lyke costes of the seide purser by my seide lordes commaundment sent oon land at Rye for to Inquyre for the Clerke of the Shippes &c viij^d amountyng in all to the Somme
xl^s vj^d

Somme of all maner expences prouisions of stuff Reparacion & Ryggyng of the Regent aswell afore her depertyng as during the season she was awarfare in Skotteland as aforesayd

cclxvj^{li} v^s vij^d ob

**Empcion & prouision of takle & apparell
for the Regent.**

Mastes. ffyrst the seide Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Adrian Lokyer Berebruer of Southampton for a maste of a spruce tree¹ growen of hym bought for the foremast of the seide ship within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete

xviiij^l

Also payed to the said Adryan Lokyer for an other Spruce tre mast whuch was occupied for the makyng of the oon half of the mayne yerde Belongyng to the seide Ship price—viij^{li} And to John Dawtre oon of the Custumers of Southampton for an other spruce tre mast in lykewyse occupied abought the makyng of the other half of the seide mayne yerde price vj^{li} So of theym bought & as aforesaid occupied within the tyme of this Acompte

xiiiij^{li}

Also payed in lykewyse to Brankyn Dowchewan for an other spruce tre mast for the Bowsprete of

¹ The Spruce fir.

the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete c^s

Also payed to the seid Adrian Lokyer for an other maste sawed in to peces occupied & spent abought the lyrryng¹ of the mayne mast in the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte price xl^s

Also payed to the seid Adrian Lokyer for ij other masts oon of theym price xl^s which is made the Boneaventure mast of the seid Ship And the other price xvij^s which ys made the Mayne Toppe mast of the seid Ship So of hym bought within the tyme of this Acompte lvij^s

Canuas. Also the seyd Robert Brygandyn hath payed to John Beddeford of pole² for xxxv boltes of Sleght Canvas price of euery bolte x^s So of hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xlvj^s x^s

Also payed in lykewyse for lxxvj boltes of Grete myghty canvas price of euery bolt xiiij^s So by hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship at Sayllesbury fayer within the tyme of this Acompte

xliij^{li} xviiiij^s

Sayletwyne Marlyne & Raddelyne. Also payed to Rychard Haberdyn of London grocer for c di sayle tvyne price the c—xxxiiij^s iiiij^d—l^s And for ccc weight Marlyne price the c—x^s—xxx^s And for dc weight Raddelyne price the c—ix^s—liv^s So of hym bought to the vse & behoff of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte vj^{li} xiiij^s

Mylleyn Nedyllles. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Alice Hardie of Portemouth for dc mylleyn³ nedyllles price the c—xij^d

¹ Etymology obscure, but meaning to fish the mast.

² Poole.

³ Milan needles, or possibly from the French *merlin*, in which case they would be marline needles, a recognised sail needle. The price of 'Sayle Nedyllles' (p. 297) is the same as that of the Mylleyn needles here.

So of her bought to the vse & behoff of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte vj^a

Cabulles Cabelettes Hawsters Ropes & other Cordage. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to George Hunte of London Grocer for viij cables & a warpyng Cabelett of Jeane makynge wherof j weyng dcc di viij lb; j weyng d j quarteron xij lb; An other weyng d j quarteron xij lb; j weyng dc di vj lb; j weyng d j quarteron v lb; j weyng cccc iij quarterons xxvij lb; j weyng dc j quarteron ij lb; j weyng dxvij lb & a cabelett weyng ccc j quarteron xij lb; And xvj hausers of Jeane makynge whereof j weyng cc di xxij lb; j weyng cc iij quarterons; j weyng cc di xvj lbs; j weyng cc j quarteron; j weyng cc di iij lb; j weyng cc j quarteron; j weyng ccvij lbs; j weyng cc iij lb; j weyng cc lb; j weyng cc di xix lb; ij weyng ccc di xvij lb; ij weyng cccc j quarteron xj lbs; j weyng ccxj lb; An other weyng cvij lb: All which cables & hausers conteyne amongst theym in weight viij^mdlb after v^{ax}xij lbs to the c¹ price of euery c weight xj^a iij^d. So of hyme bought within the tyme of this acompte xlvijⁱⁱ iij^s iij^d

Also payed to the seid George Hunte aswell for a cabull of Normandye makynge weyng dx lb an other of the same makynge weyng dccccxvij lb As for ix hausers of Normandye makynge wherof ij weyng cccciij lb j weyng c j quarteron xvj lb An other weyng c di An other weyng iij quarterons iij lb and iij others weyng ccc lb And for xxvj

¹ This is one of the few instances (cf. pp. 74, 264) in which the cwt. is specifically given as 112 lbs. The especial mention of the number of pounds seems to show that the other cwts. are of 100 lbs., and the generally lower prices of these latter point to the same conclusion. The attempt to work out the contents of a cwt. by the aid of the total cost and the total number of lbs. is not altogether satisfactory.

ropes of dyuers compasses & byggenes of lyne ¹ & Normandy makyng wherof iij weyng cc iij quarterons x lb iij weyng cc iij quarterons xxiiij lb iij weyng cc j quarteron x lb iij weyng cc j quarteron other iij weyng cc j quarteron vj weyng d j quarteron x lb iij weyng c j quarteron xj lb & ij weyng ccxxvj lb All whuch Cables Hawzers & Ropes conteyne in weight amongst theym iiij^m dc di iij lb price of euery c weight x^s So of hym in lykewyse to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte xxiiij^{li} v^s iij^d

Also payed to Thomas Steward William Eliott & Edmund White of lyne Ropers for iij shotte of New Cables whereof ij shotte conteyne in weight xj^m dccc iij quarterons & xiiij lb And the other Shott conteynyng in weight v^m ccc j quarteron all whuch Cabulles conteyne in weight to gedyr xvij^m ccxiiij lb price of euery c—ix^s So of theym bought To the vse & behoffe of the seid ship within the tyme of this Acompte lxxvij^{li} ix^s j^d ob

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed aswell for ij cabulles wherof oon was bought of Philipp lokyer oon of the custumers of Southampton weyng m^c di—ciiij^s vj^d An other bought at lyne of iiij strondes weyng dccc j quarteron vij lb—lxxiiij^s ix^d ob as for iiij hawzers of lynne makyng wherof oon of iij Strondes weyng dccc iij quarterons—lxxvij^s ix^d Another of iiij strondes weyng cccc iij quarterons xvij lb—xliij^s j^d ob and the iiij^{de} of iiij strondes weyng cc di xvij lb—xxiiij^s xj^d qr And the iiijth of iiij strondes weyng m^c cxj lb—iv^{li} xix^s x^d ob All whuch Cabulles & hawzers conteyn in weyght amongst theym iiij^m dcccxxv lb price of euery c weight ix^s So by the seid Robert Brygandyn to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte xxj^{li} iiij^s xj^d ob. qr

¹ Lynn.

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Dame Margerye Astrie wydowe As well for xix newe cabulles owte of the Wollofte¹ at Southampton wherof oon of theym weyng m'ccviiij lb j weyng m'cccxiij lb j of xiij ynch compas weyng m'dcccxxxv lb j of xiij ynche compas weyng m'dcccxxv lb j weyng m'cccxlviij lb j weyng m'vj lb j of xij ynch compas weyng m'cccclij lb j weyng m'cccxxxv lb j Cabullet weyng dvij lb j Cabulle weyng m'cc iij quarterons xij lb j of xij ynche compas weyng m'cccc iij quarterons v lb j weyng m'dc di xxv lb j weyng m'c iij quarterons iiij lb j of xij ynch compas weyng m'cccc j quarteron xvij lb An other of xij ynche compas weyng m'cccvi lb j of xj ynche di compas weyng m'ccc j quarteron vj lb ij of xj ynch compas oon of theym weyng dccc di xiiij lb the other weyng m'cccviij lb & j weyng m'dcx lb j of xj ynch di compas weyng m'ccc di xxj lb As for xj Newe hawsers wherof ij of theym weyng dc iij quarterons xxiiij lb ij others weyng dcc di ij weyng dccxxij lb j weyng cccc j quarteron ij lb j other weyng cccc j quarteron vij lb j weyng cccc j quarteron ix lb & ij of vj ynche compas weyng dcccx lb all whuch cables & hawsers conteyne amongst theym in weyght xxxj^m lb price of euery c weight ix^s So of her bought to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte cxxxix^{li} x^s

Also payed to William Roper of Hayllyng for certeyn Ropes & other Cordage necessarie & neddefull for the seid ship weyng dc iij quarterons price of euery c weight xj^s So of hym bought to the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte lxxiiij^s iiij^d

Ankers. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn To

¹ Wool loft, loft of the woolhouse. The woolhouse, now known as the 'Spanish prison,' dates from the fourteenth century (Davies, *Hist. of Southampton*, p. 94).

Brankyn Lomebard at Southampton for an anker of a Caryke which serveth for oon of the Sterborde Bowers of the seid ship of hym bought to the seid vse within the tyme of this Acompte xijⁱⁱ

Also payed in lykewyse to Phylipp Lokyer oon of the Custumers of Southampton for ij ankers wherof oon of theym servyth for a lateborde Bower the other for a lateborde destrell of hym in lykewyse bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete xxvⁱⁱ

Ankre stokkes. Also payed to Richard Joye of farham aswell for a grete Anker Stok that seruyth the grete Anker that comme from Hampton price with the cariage of the same iiij^s As for iiij other Ankers Stokkes that seruyth iiij other ankers belongyng to the seid Ship at ij^s vj^d the pece with the cariage of the same x^s So of hym bought And to the seid Ankers annexed within the tyme of this Acompte xiiij^s

Elmyn Tryes¹ for Gonne Stokkes. Also payed in lykewith to John Keyte for xx Elmyn tres price the pece xij^d—xx^s & for the cariage of the same to Portesmouth—xiiij^s iiij^d of hym so bought & apon makyng of Gonne stokkes for Gannes belongyng to the seid Ship occupied spent & employed within the tyme of this Acompte

xxxiiij^s iiij^d

Ores. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Morgan of Havant for iiij dossen ores price the dossen vj^s viij^d So of hyme bought for the Botes of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

xxvj^s viij^d

Also payed in lykewse for cc long ores bought in Roane² of xxiiij fote xxij & xx fote of lengeth a pece price the pece at ffyrst bying xij^d—x^{li} to John Michell Maister of a Crayer named the James of

¹ Elm trees.

² Rouen.

Wolleworthwyke for the freight of the same frome the Citie of Roane in the parties of Normandy vnto the porte of Portesmouth—xlvj^s viij^d So by the seid Robert Brygandyn by the commaundement of my lorde Steward & Maister controller of our soueraigne lorde the Kynges moste noble houesehold to the behoff of the seyd Ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xij^{li} vj^s viij^d

Blokkes of tymbre for snache poleys.

Also payed to Robert Tornor of Estechepe at London for certeyn blokkes chosyn by the maister of the seid ship for to make snachepoylleyes & other smale poyles price at the fyrst bying x^s and for cariage of the same from London to Southampton ij^s iiij^d So by hyme bought occupied & spent abought makyng xvij—snachepolleyes iiij & polyes of dyvers sortys xv as aforesaid within the tyme of this Acompte xij^s iiij^d

Stuff of the Marie Toure bought & delyuered to the behoff of the Regent.

Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to the executors of Sir Rauf Astrie Knyght By the handes of Thomas Warley and of the telleyr of the Kynges Receypte at Westminster for certeyn Stuff takle & Apparell that late apperteyned to the Marie Towre That is to say for ij ankers wherof oon seruyth for a sterborde destrell the other for a caggyng anker xliij Gonnes of yron called Sarpentynes with cxxix chambers belongyng vnto theym & to euery gonne a miche bolte & forlokkes of yron iiij dossen bylles for the warre half a barell with pelletes of lede & dice of yron And by the seid Robert Brygandyn to the vse & behoff of the seid ship bought within the tyme of this Acompte whuch stuff & takle by the praysemente of John

Myller & John Alyngton of Eryth By the highe myghty & drade commaundement of our soueraigne lord the Kyng Indifferently chosen in the presence of Philipp Rychardes oon of the custumers of Southampton And the seid Robert Brygandyn was praysed & estemyd to the value of . lxvj^{li} xij^s

Somme of the prouision and Empcion of Takle & Apperell for the Regent aforesaid

Dxliij^{li} xviij^s xj^d q^r

Conveyance of Stuff takle & Apparell

ffreight & hyre of Botes. ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the ffryght of iiij cables frome Hampton to Portesmouth that is to sey for euery Cabull ij^s whuch were delyuered to the vse of the seid Ship by John Dawtrie oon of the Custumers of Southampton by the hygh myghty & drade commaundement of our Soveraigne lord the Kyng within the foresaid tyme of this Acompte with the whuch iiij cables the seid Robert Brygandyn is charged as in the Tytle of fforyn Receiptes in the acompt of Stuff of the seid ship more playnely appereth viij^s

Also payed in lykewyse for the hyre of ij botes whuch caried & conveyed certeyn mastes frome Hampton to Portesmouth for the vse of the seid Ship that is to say to John Carpenter of pole¹ for the hyre of his bote x^s And to William Purcer of Southampton for lyke hyre of his bote vj^s viij^d By couvenaunt made with theym in grete within the tyme of this Acompte xvj^s viij^d

Also payed to William Purcer & his company by couenaunt in grete made at Hampton aswell for cariage of certeyn mastes to the Watyrsyde and

¹ Poole.

ther to be made in a Raff & So to be conveyed to Portesmouth—xiiij^s So that when they come ageynst Hassellworth poynte to Portesmouth ward the wynde contraryed & the wether was so Strayneable that scace they gate into Lymyngton haven & ther taryng the seid Robert Brygandyn havynge grete nede of the seid mastes was fayne to hyre John Carpenters bote of pole & company that halpe with the other bote to Retourne the seid mastes to Portesmouth where they served to toppe the Regent in the dokke at euery tyde bothe ebbe & flowde & so payed to the seid men of pole for theyr laboure —x^s in all By couvenaunt in grete amountyng vnto the Somme of xxiiij^s

Also payed in lykewyse to John ffawster of Portesmouth for the hyre of his Bote of viij tonne tyght & ij servautes with hym conveying certeyn Stuff takle & Apperell of the seid ship parte of it from Portesmouth & parte from Porcestrie¹ vnto the Seid Ship wheras she rode byfore the yle of Weight goyng with his bote vj tymes laden By covenaut in grete within the tyme of this Acompte

Cariage by lande. Also payed for a Rewarde gyven to dyverse men laboryng abought the conveyaunce of havynge owte the cordage owte of the Wollehouse at Southampton which was bought of Dame Margery Astrye & bryngyng hit abourde oon the crayer So to be conveyed to Portesmouth within the tyme of this Acompte—x^s & for a lyke Reward gyven to l men that Brought the Grete Anker at Hampton with other iij ankers abourde oon John Myllers crayer when they sholde be conveyed abourde oon the Regent within the seid tyme of this Acompt—vij^s viij^d & for the hyre of ij men & iij horse that halpe to convey the money

¹ Porchester.

that was Receyved at Myddelent for ryggyng of the Regent & Soueraign—xj^s in all . . . xxviii^s viii^d
freight & hyre of a crayer. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to John Miller of Eryth aswell for the hyre & freight of his crayer called the Trynite of Eryth of the Bourden of xl Tonne As for the wages & vitayle of certeyn maryners awaytyng oon the same so occupied in the Kynges service abought the conveyance of certeyn Stuff takle & apparell for the Kynges shippes frome the xxviiijth day of ffebruarye the xijth yere¹ of our soveraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxvijth day of May next ensuyng that is to sey by the space of iij monethes & iiij dayes in maner & forme folowyng the seid veassayle fyrst freight at London with cordage saylyng frome thens vnto Portesmouth & ther dyscharged then frome thens to Southampton & ther Recharged with the cordage bought of my lady Astrye Saylyng ayene to Portesmouth & ther dyscharged Then from thens to Lynne which ther was Recharged with the New cordage apoynted for our Soueraigne lorde the Kynges shippes & so sayled ayen to Portesmouth & ther dyscharged Then after agene to Hampton whuch ther Recharged the grete Anker a Karryk ankre with ij other ankers bought of Philipp Lokyer oon of the Custumers of Southampton & brought these Ankers abourde the Regent at Stok Bray² and after the seid Ankers werr discharged the seid vessayle was sent ij tymes laden with Gonnes & other stuff frome the Dokke at Portesmouth abourde the Regent withoute Portesmouth haven at Stokke Bray whuch ther dyscharged comme ayene to Portesmouth haven by the commaundement of my lorde Steward for to awayte apon the new barke named the Swepestake & ther the seid Trenyte

¹ 1497.² *Sic.* Stokes Bay.

toke in to her certeyn vitayle that comme frome the Erasmous of Hampton with certeyn cordage ores & j anker which she conveyed to the Kynges other Newe Barkke named the Marie Fortune at Smalehedde in Kent where she dyscharged & then sayled home to Eryth wher she aryved the xxvijth day of May for the whuch labour & besynes fyrst payed to the seid John Miller for the ffryght of the seid vessell for the seid iij monethes & iiij dayes as aforesaid for euery moneth—xxxvj^s—cxij^s vj^d And for the wages of Robert Borffeld Maister of the seid Crayer & v other maryners vndre hym the seid maister at x^s by the moneth xxxj^s iiij^d & yche of the maryners at v^s by the moneth lxxviiij^s j^d ob amountyng for the seid iij moneth & iiij dayes to cix^s iiij^d ob And for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid vj personnes ych of theym at xij^d ob by the weke amountyng for the seid iij monethes & iiij dayes aforesaid to lxxviiij^s j^d ob in all amountyng for freight wages & vitayle aforesaid to . . . xv^{li}

fforeyn necessarie expences. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed certeyn fforeyn costes & necessarie expences concernyng the prouision of the seid takle & apparell that is to say ffyrst to John Easton of Portesmouth for his Costes sent vnto Lynne ther to provied & se the best Stuff that cowde be hade in that parties to be putte vnto the makyng of the cordage that was ordined & made therr for our Soueraigne lorde the Kynges shippes So occupied awaytyng and attendendyng abought the seid besynes by the space of lxx dayes takyng xij^d by the day—lxx^s Also for xxxvj shegge Shevys¹ layed alow in John Millers crayer for donage² vnder the Cordage ladyn in here at Lynne—xij^d Also vij grete mattes for coueryng of the seid Cordage—ij^s v^d Also for the Cranage and portage

¹ Thirty-six sheaves, or bundles, of sedges. ² Dunnage.

of the Cables & cordage that was made and Shypped at Lynne—iiij^s Also for the howse hyre at the Crayne in Lynne wher the seid cordage lay—xx^d Also for a Reward gevyn vnto a lodesman for the conveyaunce of John Millers Crayer laden with the Kynges Stuff that is to say frome Lynne to Cromere¹ in Eskapyng the damagez of that place iiij^s iiij^d in all amountyng to iiij^{li} ij^s v^d

Somme of the costes of conveyaunce of stuff takle & apparell for the Kynges seid ship with other necessarie expencez concernyng the same aforesaid
xxiiij^{li} ix^s ix^d

**Costes of vnmoryng Conveiaunce & moryng
ayene of the seid Ship.**

ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Costes & expencez hade & Susteyned aswell abought the vnmoryng of the seid Ship in Portesmouth haven after her comyng owte of Scoteland wheras the seid Ship rode betwyxt the Towre & the dokke as for the conveyaunce of the same ship frome thens into the Rode wheras She now lyeth in her olde moryng place byfore the village of Elston ferther vp within the seid haven with the Grete yron chaynes & other certeyn takle necessarie for the same That is to say aswell for the expencez of mete & drynke of cvij personnes laboryng awaytyng occupied & attendyng abought the seid bysenes by the space of iij dayes & ij nyghtes That is to say the xxjth day the xxiiijth day & xxvth of Octobre the xiiijth yere² of our Sovereigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth xlvij^s vij^d As for a Reward in money gevyn to the seid cvij personnes for theyre attendance & besynes abought the premisses within the tyme of this Acompte—xliij^s xj^d iiij^{li} xj^s vj^d

¹ Cromer.

² 1497.

Wages of Mariners. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the wages of certeyn maryners dayly & nyghtly awaytyng & attendingyng abought the kepyng of the seid Ship in Portesmouth havyn after her commyng owte of Scotteland That is to say frome the xvijth day of Septembre the xiiijth yere¹ of the reigne of our soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the ixth day of Decembre next ensuyng² by the space of iij monethes that is to say fyrst for the wages of John Cappe maister by the space of vj wekes within the seid tyme & xiiij other maryners by the space of the seid iij monethes the seid maister takyng iij^s iiij^d by the weke—xl^s the purcer & the Boteswayne ych of theym at xx^d by the weke—xl^s iij other maryners ych of theym at xvj^d by the weke—xlviiij^s iij other maryners ych of theym at xv^d by the weke—xlv^s ij other maryners ych of theym at xiiij^d by the weke—xxviiij^s ij other maryners ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—xxiiij^s And to Car Coke of the seid Ship takyng x^d by the weke—x^s amountyng in all for the tymes aforesaid to

x^{li} xv^s

Vitayle fewell & Candell. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed for the expence of vitayle fewell & Candell spent amongst the seid xiiij personnes within the seid iij monethes that is to say euery moneth in bredde xij dossen—xxxvj^s In Beyre iij pypes at vj^s viij^d the pipe—lx^s In salte beff halff a pype price the pype xxxij^s—xlviiij^s In ffressh mete euery moneth iiij^s—xij^s In salte ffyssh euery moneth xxxiiij salteffysshes price v^s vj^d—xvj^s vj^d In wode dc price the c [vj^d] viij^d—xij^s and in Candell a dossen price xv^d—iiij^s ix^d in all amountyng for the seid iij monethes within the tyme of this Acompte to ix^{li} viij^s iiij^d

¹ 1497.

² *Ibid.*

Somme of the costes & expences of kepyng the
Regent Sythen her commyng owte of Scotteland as
aforesaid xxiiij^{li} xiiij^s ix^d

Somme of almaner of Costes charges & Expences
concerning the Regent within the tyme of this
Acompte as aforesaid m^{xliij} xj^s v^d q^r

**Thacompte of Stuff Takle & Apparell
ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of
Warre Apperteynyng to the Regent
Aforesaid.**

Here ensueth thacompte aswell of all maner
Stuff Store Takle & Apparell as of the Ordinaunce
Artillaries and habyllamentes of Warre with other
soundrie Necessaries apperteynyng to the seid Ship
the vjth day of Juyn the xth yere¹ of our Soueraign
lord Kyng Henry the vijth whuch day the seid
Robert Brygandyn ffyrst toke & receyved the seid
ship lying at Rode in the Kynges haven at Portes-
mouth into his handes & Guydyng By the Kynges
comaundement of his gracious mouthe As of lyke
Stuff Takle & Apparell By the seid Robert
Brygandyn provided ordyned & bought or in any
other maner of wyse to & for the vse & behoff of
the seid Ship receyued with almaner delyuerances
employmentes expences perusynges losse & wast of
the same Stuff takle Store & other premisses within
the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensuyth
That ys to say

ffyrst the seid Ship with Stuff takle apperell
ordinaunce Artillarie & abillamentes of warre
apperteynyng to the same the day & yere abouesaid
Receyved at Portesmouth aforesaid

¹ 1495.

Mayne Mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	xxxvj
Hallyers for the same ffeble	xviiij
Mayne Stayes feble	j
Pollankers feble	viiij
Mayn tyes ffeble	ij
Mayn Takkes ffeble	ij
Bowlynes ffeble	ij
Whele ropes for the mayne sayle feble	j
Stryke ropes for the same feble	ij
Chaynes of yron for the mayne shrowdes	xxxvj
Dedemenyen to the same	lxxij
Shyvers of Brasse to the mayne takle	xxix
Breton takles ffeble	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys for the same	x
pendentes for Breton takles ffeble	j
halleyers to the same ffeble	ij
Sweftyng takles ffeble	xvj
polleys to the same	xlviij
pendentes for Garnettes feble	iiiij
hallyers for the same feble	iiiij
Grete Garnettes with pendentes ffeble	j
Hallyers to the same ffeble	j
Shyvers of brasse with polleys to the same	ij
Mayne yerdes ffeble	j
Mayne sayles doble feble	j
Bonettes to the same doble ij & syngle j	iiij
Mayn parell	j
Breste Ropes to the same ffeble	j
Mayne Trussez	j
Lyche hokes of yron for the mayne sayle	ij
Drynges ffeble	j
Trussez ffeble	j
Stedynges ffeble	ij

Bracez ffeble	ij
Braylles ffeble	j
Jeres for the mayne sayle ffeble	j
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys to the same	iiij
lyfts for the mayne sayle ffeble	ij
loffe hokes of yron	ij
mayne Shuttes ffeble	ij
warre Takkes ffeble	ij
Shyvers of Brasse for the mayne Shuttes	ij
Mayne Toppes feble	j
Mayne toppe mastes feble	j
Shrowdes for the same feble	x
Sayles feble	j
yerdes to the same	j
Aparell to the same	j
Bowlynes to the same feble	ij
lyftes for the same feble	ij
Shuttes for the same feble	ij
Devettes with a Shever of Brasse	j
Cranelynes to the same ffeble	j
Stayes ffeble	j
Toppes apou the mayne toppe maste	j
Mastes to the same feble	j
sayles for the same ffeble	j
Shrowdes to the same feble	viiij
foremastes ffeble	j
Shrowdes to the same feble	xvj
Dedemenyen	xxxij
Chaynes of yron to the Shrowdes	xvj
halleyers to the same Shrowdes	xvj
pendenttes for pollankers ffeble	ij
Hallyers to the same ffeble	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles feble	ij
hallyers to the same feble	ij
Stayes ffeble	j

Tyes to the same ffeble . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same feble . . .	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same . . .	ij
lyftes to the foresayle feble . . .	ij
Trussez ffeble . . .	ij
Bowlynes feble . . .	ij
Shuttes to the foresaile feble. . .	ij
Bracez to the same feble . . .	ij
Braylles to the same feble . . .	j
foreyerdas . . .	j
Sayles for the same doble feble . . .	j
Bonettes to the same feble . . .	j
foretoppes ffeble . . .	j
mastes to the same feble . . .	j
Shrowdes to the same feble . . .	viii
lyftes feble . . .	ij
Parell feble . . .	j
Tyes ffeble . . .	j
Hallyers ffeble . . .	j
Stayes ffeble . . .	j
Bowelynes ffeble . . .	ij
Shuttes ffeble . . .	ij
yerdas ffeble . . .	j
Sayles feble . . .	j
Bowsprettes ffeble . . .	j
sayles to the same feble . . .	j
yerdas to the same . . .	j
Shere hokes of yron to the Bowsprette. . .	j payer
Tyes for the spretesayle feble . . .	j
Shuttes to the same feble . . .	ij
yerde ropes to the same feble . . .	ij
long devettes of tymbre with ij Shyvers of Brasse . . .	j
Shorte devettes with a Shyver of yron . . .	ij
Knyghtes in the forecastell with ij Shyvers of Brasse . . .	j
Grete lanternes over the fore Byttes . . .	j

Watche Belles	ij
mette Tables in the Maister's Kabayn	j
Trestelles to the same	ij
Chares of Waynscotte	j
Hokes of yron to ffysshe Ankers with	ij
Shevers of Brasse to the same	ij
Ropes to the same feble	ij
Bowsesynynges feble	ij
Shankpayntours feble	ij
Bowpayntours for destrelles feble	j
Shankpayntors for destrelles worne & feble	ij
Mayne meson mastes	j
Shrowdes for the same feble	xij
Hallyers for the same feble	xij
Chaynes of yron to the same	xij
Dedemenyen	xxiiij
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers to the same feble	j
Trussez to the same feble	j
lyftes to the same feble	ij
yerdes	j
sayles to the same feble	j
parell to the same feble	j
Toppes feble	j
Shuttes for the sayle	j
Boneaventure mastes feble	j
Shrowdes ffeble	x
hallyers to the same feble	x
Chaynes of yron to the same [ffeble]	x
Dedemenyen	xx
staves ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
hallyers to the same ffeble	j
Trussez Roten	j
lyftes ffeble	j

Shyvers of Brasse with polleyes to the same	iiij
Shuttes ffeble	j
yerdes	j
sayles olde & Rotyn	j
parell feble	j
mastes for owtelyggers at Sterne	j
polleyes to the same	j
Toppes to the seid Boneaventure maste	j
Mayne Capsteyns feble	j
Capsteyns in the deke abowe the mayne capstene	ij
Capsteynes in the forecastell	j
poompes by the mayne meste j & by the mayne meson maste j	ij
Grete botes for the seid Ship	j
mastes	j
Shrowdes ffeble	viiij
Steyes ffeble	j
Sayles to the same feble	j
Grete Devettes of tymbre for the same	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	j
Shyvers of yron in the Botes hede	j
Chaynes of yron in the bowes of the seid Bote	ij
Cokke Botes to the seid ship olde & Rotyn	j
Botes called Joliwat to the seid ship olde & Rotyn	j
ores to the seid Botes	viiij
fforeskolles j & after skolles j	ij

In the storehouse of the seid Ship

Toppearmers of say olde & very ffeble	v
Stremmers of say very olde & ffeble	iiij
Baners of say very olde & ffeble	xj

Gyttornes ¹ of say olde & ffeble . . .	ij
pendantes of say with Rede Crosses & Roses . . .	xxij
Crownes of Coper & gylte . . .	j
ladelles of yron for to caste lede with . . .	iiij
Soundyng ledes of xiiij lb j—of xij lb a pece ij . . .	iiij
Grappers of yron with a broken chayn . . .	j
Grette Shyvers of brasse . . .	vij
Tankardes of a galon apece—ij of potelles ² a pece—vj in all . . .	viiij
Drynkyng bollez . . .	iiij
Sestornes ³ of bras for the fornes . . .	j
Ketylles grete—j with the botome owte & smale very feble j . . .	ij
Ketylles for pyche the botome owte . . .	j
Brasyn pottes brokyn . . .	j
Gyrdeyrons Brokyn . . .	j
Spyttes . . .	j
Cobardes ⁴ to the same . . .	j
Tryvettes . . .	j
Treyn platters . . .	xij
Ankers of diuers sortes that is to say Shut Ankers—j Sterbourde bowers broken in peces—j Lathebourde Bowers broken in peces—j Ankers called Destrelles broken—j and hole —j—ij Ankers called caggers—j Ankers very lytell for the seid Ship some Broken & some very croked—v & for the Grete bote of the said Ship —j in all . . .	xij
Cables olde Rotyn & feble of diuerse sortes of xv ynch compas—j of iiij	

¹ Or Guidons.² Pottle, two quarts.³ Cisterns.⁴ The irons supporting the spit, sometimes also called cobb-irons.

Strondes & vij ynych compas—j of viij ynch compas for the Ships Grete bote j—in all	iiij
Hawyers of vj ynych compas—ij of iiij ynch compas—j & of vj ynych compas Rotyn—j in all	iiij
Boye Ropes Rotyn & Worne	j
Sowndyng Lynes feble	ij
Serpentyne of Bras vnstoked	xx
Sarpentyne of Brasse stoked	x
yron worke for xx of the seid gonnes that is to say xx miches xx boltes & xx forelokes	lx
Chamebers of Brasse for the seid Serpentyne	lj
Serpentyne of yron of dyuerse sortes	clj
Chambres for the same	ccccij
Miches iiijvj Boltes iiijvj & forelokes iiijvj for parell ¹ of the seid Ser- pentyne	cclviij
Arrowes olde rotyn & very ffeble	D sheffes
Chestes to the same	x

**Stuff takle and Apparell with other Necces-
saryes Bought to & for the use of the seid
Ship within the tyme of this Acompte that
is to say**

Pavyses of popeler borde	cc
Hangyng lokes to the Storehouse dore of the seid Ship	j
fore mastes to the said Ship of Spruce tre	j
Mayne yerdes	j
Bowsprettes	j

¹ Apparel.

Boneaventure mastes j
 Mayne toppe mastes j
 Slyght canvas xxxv boltes Grete mighty
 canvas lxxvj Boltes in all cj boltes
 Sayle Twyne c weight di
 Marlyne ccc weight
 Raddelyne dc weight
 Millayne Nedylles dc
 Cables of diverse sortes that is to say of
 Jeane makynge weyng dcc di viij lb—j
 weyng d j quarteron & xij lb—j weyng
 d j quarteron xij lb—j weyng dc di
 vj lb—j weyng d j quarteron v lb—j
 weyng cccc iij quarterons xxvij lb—j
 weyng dc j quarteron ij lb—j weyng
 dxviij lb—j of Normandye makynge
 weyng cccccxviij lb—j weyng dx lb—j
 weyng xj^m dccc iij quarterons xiiij lb—
 iiij weyng v^m ccc j quarteron—ij
 weyng m'c di—j weyng dccc j quar-
 teron vij lb—j weyng m'ccviiij lb—j
 weyng m'cccxiij lb—j of xij ynche
 compas weyng m'dcccxxxv lb—j of
 xiiij ynche compas weyng m'dcccxxv
 lb—j weyng m'vj lb—j weyng
 m'cccxlviij lb—j of xij ynche compas
 weyng m'ccccxxij lb—j weyng
 m'cccxxxv lb—j weyng m'cc iij
 quarterons xij lb—j of xij ynche com-
 pas weyng m'cccc iij quarterons v lb
 —j weyng m'cc di xxv lb—j weyng
 m'c iij quarterons iiij lb—j of xij ynche
 compas weyng m'cccc j quarteron xvij
 lb—j of xij ynche compas weyng
 m'ccccvj lb—j xj ynche di compas
 weyng m'ccc j quarteron vj lb—j of
 xj ynche compas weyng dccc di xiiij

lb—j weyng m'cccvij lb—j weyng
 m'dcx lb—j of xj ynch di compas
 weyng m'ccc di xxj lb j in all . . . xxxvij
 Cabelettes weyng ccc j quarteron xij lb
 —j weyng dvij lb—j in all . . . ij
 Hawsers of diuerse sortes that is to say
 of Jeane makyng weyng cc di xxj lb
 —j weyng cc di xvj lb—j weyng cc iij
 quarterons—j weyng cc j quarteron
 —j weyng cc di iiij lb—j weyng cc j
 quarteron—j weyng ccviij lb—j
 weyng cciiij lb—j weyng cc lb—j
 weyng cc di xix lb—j weyng ccc di
 xvij lb—ij weyng cccc j quarteron xj
 lb—ij weyng ccxv lb—j weyng cvij
 lb—j And of Normandye makyng
 weyng cccc iiij lb—ij weyng c j
 quarteron xvj lb—j weyng c di—
 j weyng iij quarterons iiij lb—j
 weyng ccc lb—iiij of lynne makyng
 of iij Strondes weyng dccc iij quar-
 terons—j of iiij Strondes weyng
 cccc iij quarterons xvij lb—j of iiij
 Strondes weyng cc di xvij lb—j of
 iiij Strondes weyng m'cxj lb—j weyng
 dc iij quarterons xxij lb—ij weyng dcc
 di—ij weyng dccxxij lb—ij weyng
 cccc j quarteron ij lb—j weyng cccc j
 quarteron vij lb—j weyng cccc j
 quarteron x lb—j of vj ynche compas
 weyng dcccx lb—ij xl
 Ropes of dyverse sortes weyng cc iij
 quarterons x lb—ij weyng cc iij
 quarterons xxiiij lbs—ij weyng cc j
 quarteron x lb—ij weyng cc j quar-
 teron—ij weyng cc j quarteron—ij
 weyng d j quarteron x lb—vj weyng

c j quarteron xj lb—iij weyng ccxxvj
 lb—ij in all xxvj
 Cordage weyng dc iij quarterons—c at v̄xij lb
 Ankers called Sterbourde Bowers—j
 latebourde Bowers—j latebourde des-
 trelles—j Sterbourde destrelles—j
 Caggyng Ankers—j in all v
 [Anker Stokkes ¹v]
 [Gonne Stokkes xx]
 ores to the Botes iijj dossen and to the
 ij Barkkes cc ccxlvijj
 Snache polleys iij
 polleys of dyuers sortes xv
 Gonnes of yron called Serpentyne xliij
 Chambers to the same cxxix
 Boltes xliij Miches xliij & forlokes xliij
 to the same cxxxij
 Bylles (for the warre) iij dossen
 pellettes of lede & dyce of yron di barell
 Miches lxxv Boltes lxxv & forlokes lxxv
 for part of the Gonnes receyved with
 the sayd Ship for the garnyshing of
 lxxv of the seid Gonnes wrought at
 the Kynges forge ccxxv

Ordinance Artillarie & abillamentes of warre
 receyved of Syr Robert Clyfford² Maister of the
 Kynges ordinance &c.

¹ 'Cancelled here because they are annexed and expended as appears in the parcel of emptions.'

² Of the Westmoreland family of that name; third son of Thomas, 12th Lord Clifford, who was killed in 1455 at the battle of St. Albans. Robert Clifford's patent as Master of the Ordnance was dated 23 August, 1495, and it was his reward for an act of treachery. In 1493 he had joined Warbeck in Flanders, and was admitted to the pretender's confidence; in 1494 he purchased his pardon from Henry by betraying the names of Warbeck's real or supposed English adherents. Among these was the Lord Chamberlain, Sir Wm. Stanley, to whose timely aid

Bowes	cc
Strynges	v groce
Arowes	cccc sheffes
Bylles	cc
Speres	c
Gonne powdre	j laste
Lede	dcccc di ¹
Dyce of yron	ccc lb
Tampyons	iiij ^{ml} Shotte

As in the Acompte of the Ordinaunce in the ende of this boke more playnely apperith

fforen Receiptes of Stuff Takle & Apperell for the said Ship that is to say

Grete Ankers Receyved at the Kay in Hampton by the Kynges comaundemente	j
Cables Receyved of John Dawtrie of Hampton by the Kynges comaundement	iiij
Cables Receyved of the Kynges Ship called the Sovereigne of xj ynche compas	ij

Henry owed life and crown at Bosworth. Stanley was executed on the strength of a few words said to have been exchanged with Clifford, but perhaps his real offence was that of being the richest subject in England. It was a matter of common belief that Clifford had joined Warbeck from the first with Henry's knowledge and approval as a government spy. Bacon (*Life of Henry VII.*) doubts this because 'he (Clifford) never recovered that degree of grace which he had with the king before his going over.' Bacon was not aware, apparently, of this grant of the mastership of the Ordnance, given after Stanley's execution, and nine months after a pardon, dated 22 December, 1494, that must have been drawn up within a few days of Clifford's return to England.

Sir Robert married the widow of Sir Ralph Joslin, Lord Mayor of London, in 1476, and founded the Lincolnshire branch of the Clifford family.

¹ Nine and a half cwt.

**Stuff takle & Apparell wrought of the Kynges
Stuff for the Behoff of the seid Ship within
tyme of this Acompte that is to say**

Shrowdes to the Mayne mast . . .	x
pendentes for Breton takles . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . .	ij
pendentes for Garnettes . . .	iiij
hallyers to the same . . .	iiij
Grete Garnettes with pendenttes . . .	j
Halleyrs to the same . . .	j
Drynges . . .	j
Trussez . . .	j
Stedynges . . .	ij
Brasez . . .	ij
Braylles . . .	j
Jerys ¹ . . .	j
hallyers to the mayne Shrowdes . . .	xviiij
lyftes for the mayne sayle . . .	ij
Mayne Tyes . . .	ij
whele Ropes . . .	j
Shrowdes for the mayne toppe maste . . .	x
Shuttes for the mayne toppe sayle . . .	ij
Craynelynes . . .	j
*Stayes for the mayne toppe mast . . .	j
Stayes to the foremaste . . .	j
Tyes to the same . . .	ij
hallyers to the same . . .	j
lyftes to the foresayle . . .	ij
Trussez to the same . . .	ij
Bowlynes to the same . . .	ij
pendentes for pollankers of the fore- maste . . .	ij
Hallyers to the same . . .	ij
pendentes for Sweftyng takles . . .	ij
Shuttes for the foresayle . . .	ij

¹ Jeers.

Bracez to the same	ij
Trussez for the mayne mesyn sayle	j
halleyrs to the same sayle	j
lyftes for the mayne toppe sayle	ij
Bowlynes for the same	ij
Brayles for the foresayle	j
Tyes for the spret sayle	j
Shuttes for the sprete sayle	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Hoke Ropes for ffyshyng of ankers	ij
Bowsesynnynges	ij
Shankpaynters	ij
Bowpaynters for destrelles	j
Shankepaynters for destrelles	ij
lyftes to the mayne mesyn mast	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure mast	x
Tyes to the same	j
Trussez to the same	j
hallyers to the same	j
hande ropes	xviiij
takes for the mayne sayle	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Bote Ropes for the seid shyppes Grete bote	j
Gyes warpes	j
Boy ropes	vj
Warpyng cables	iiij
Bonettes for the foresayle	j
Boneaventure sayles	j

**Somme totall of all Stuff Takle Apparall
ordinance Artillarie and abillamentes of
warre with other Necessaries aforesaid.**

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne Shrowdes	xlvj
Hallyers to the same	xxxvj

**Stuff takle & Apparell wrought of the Kynge
Stuff for the Behoff of the seid Ship within
tyme of this Acompte that is to say**

Shrowdes to the Mayne mast	x
pendentes for Breton takles	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
pendentes for Garnettes	iiij
hallyers to the same	iiij
Grete Garnettes with pendenttes	j
Halleyrs to the same	j
Drynges	j
Trussez	j
Stedynges	ij
Brasez	ij
Braylles	j
Jerys ¹	j
hallyers to the mayne Shrowdes	xviiij
lyftes for the mayne sayle	ij
Mayne Tyes	ij
whale Ropes	j
Shrowdes for the mayne toppe maste	x
Shuttes for the mayne toppe sayle	ij
Craynelynes	j
*Stayes for the mayne toppe mast	j
Stayes to the foremaste	j
Tyes to the same	ij
hallyers to the same	j
lyftes to the foresayle	ij
Trussez to the same	ij
Bowlynes to the same	ij
pendentes for pollankers of the fore- maste	ij
Hallyers to the same	ij
pendentes for Sweftyng takles	ij
Shuttes for the foresayle	ij

¹ Jeers.

Bracez to the same	ij
Trussez for the mayne mesyn sayle	j
halleyrs to the same sayle	j
lyftes for the mayne toppe sayle	ij
Bowlynes for the same	ij
Brayles for the foresayle	j
Tyes for the spret sayle	j
Shuttes for the sprete sayle	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Hoke Ropes for ffyshyng of ankers	ij
Bowsesynynges	ij
Shankpaynters	ij
Bowpaynters for destrelles	j
Shankepaynters for destrelles	ij
lyftes to the mayne mesyn mast	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure mast	x
Tyes to the same	j
Trussez to the same	j
hallyers to the same	j
hande ropes	xviij
takes for the mayne sayle	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Bote Ropes for the seid shyppes Grete bote	j
Gyes warpes	j
Boy ropes	vj
Warpyng cables	iiij
Bonettes for the foresayle	j
Boneaventure sayles	j

**Somme totall of all Stuff Takle Apparall
ordinance Artillarie and abillamentes of
warre with other Necessaries aforesaid.**

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne Shrowdes	xlvj
Hallyers to the same	xxxvj

Mayne stayes	.	.	.	.	.	j
pollankers	.	.	.	.	.	viiij
Mayne tyes	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Mayne Takkes	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Bowlynes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Whele Ropes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Stryke Ropes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Chaynes of yron for the mayne						
Shrowdes	.	.	.	.	.	xxxvj
Dedemenyen	.	.	.	.	.	lxxij
Shyvers of Brasse to the seid takle	.					xxix
Breton takles	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with polleyes to the						
same	.	.	.	.	.	x
pendentes for Breton Takles	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
halleyrs for the same	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Swyftyng takles	.	.	.	.	.	xvj
polleys to the same	.	.	.	.	.	xlviij
pendentes for Garnettes	.	.	.	.	.	viiij
hallyers to the same	.	.	.	.	.	viiij
Grete Garnettes with pendentes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same with						
polies	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Hallyers to the same	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne yerdes	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne sayles doble	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Bonettes to the same doble ij & syngle j	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Mayne paretles	.	.	.	.	.	j
Breste Ropes to the same	.	.	.	.	.	j
Mayne trusse paretles	.	.	.	.	.	j
lych hokes of yron for the mayn sayle	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Drynges	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Trussez	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Stedynges	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Braces	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Brayles	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Jeres for the mayne sayle	.	.	.	.	.	ij

lyftes for the mayne sayle	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse with poleys to the same	iiij
loff hokes of yron	ij
Ware takkes	ij
Mayne Shuttes	iiij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	ij
Mayne Toppes	j
Mayne Toppes mast	ij
Shrowdes to the same	xx
Sayles	j
yerdes to the same	j
parell to the same	j
Bowlynes	iiij
lyftes	iiij
Shuttes to the sayle	iiij
Devettes with a Shyver of Brasse	j
Cranelynes	ij
Stayes	ij
Toppes apou the mane toppe maste	j
mastes to the same	j
Sayles to the same	j
Shrowdes to the same	viiij
fore mastes	ij
Shrowdes to the same	xvj
Dedemenyen to the same	xxxij
Chaynes of yron to the same Shrowdes	xvj
hallyers to the same	xvj
pendentes for pollankers	iiij
hallyers to the same	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles	iiij
hallyers to the same	ij
Stayes for the foremast	ij
Tyes to the same	iiij
hallyers to the same	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	ij
lyftes	iiij

Trussez	iiij
Bowelynes	iiij
Shuttes for the foresayle	iiij
Bracez for the same	iiij
Braylles for the same	ij
foreyerdes	j
foresayles doble	j
Bonettes to the same	ij
fore toppes	j
fore toppe mastes	j
Shrowdes	viiij
lyftes	ij
parell	j
Tyes	j
hallyers	j
Stayes	j
Bowlynes	ij
Shuttes	ij
yerdes	j
Sayles	j
Bowsprettes	ij
Sayles to the same	j
yerdes to the same	j
Sherhokes of yron for the Bowsprette	j payer
Tyes to the Sprete sayle	ij
Shuttes to the same	iiij
yerdis ropes to the same	iiij
long devettes of tymbre with ij Shyvers of Brasse in the forecastell	j
Shorte devettes with shyvers of yron	ij
Knyghtes in the forecastell with ij Shyvers of Brasse	j
Grete lanterns over the fore Byttes	j
Wache Belles	ij
Mete Tables in the Masters cabayne	j
Trestelles for the same	ij
Chayres of waynscotte	j

Hokes of yron for fysshying of Ankers .	ij
Shyvers of Bras to the same	ij
Hoke ropes for fyssyng of ankers	iiij
Bowsesenynges	iiij
Shankpaynters	iiij
Bowpaynters for destrelles	ij
Shanke paynters for destrelles	iiij
Mayne mesyn mastes	j
Shrowdes	xij
Hallyers to the same	xij
Chaynes of yron to the same	xij
Dedemenyen	xxiiij
Tyes for the same	j
Hallyers to the same	ij
Trussez to the same	ij
lyftes to the same	ij
yerdes	j
Sayles to the same	j
parell to the same	j
Toppes to the seid mesyn mast	j
Shuttes for the mesyn sayle	j
Boneaventure mastes	ij
Shrowdes	xx
Hallyers to the same	x
Chaynes of yron to the same	x
Trussez	ij
Dedemenyen	xx
Stayes	j
Tyes	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
lyftes	j
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys to the same	iiij
Shuttes	j
yerdes	j
Sayles to the same	ij
parell for the same	j

owtleggers at Sterne	j
polleys to the sayme	j
Toppes to the Boneaventure maste	j
hande ropes	xviij
Bote roppes for the seid Shippes Grete	
Bote	ij
Gyes ¹ warpes	j
Boy ropes	vij
Warpyng cables	iiij
Mayne Capsteynes	j
Capsteynes in the deke aboue the mayne	
Capsteyne	ij
Capsteynes in the forcastell	j
plompes ² by the mayne mest j & by the	
mesyn mast j	ij
Grete Botes Belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Mastes to the same	j
Shrowdes to the same	viiij
Stayes	j
Sayles	j
Grete devettes of tymbre for the same	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	j
Shyvers of yron in the Botes hede	j
Chaynes of yron in the Bowes of the	
seid Bote	ij
ffore Scolles j & after Scolles j	ij
Cokke Botes Belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Botes called Jolywates	j

In the Storehouse of the seid ship.

Top Armers of Say olde & very feble	v
Stremers of Say olde & ffeble	iiij
Baners of say ffeble	xj
Gettornes of say ffeble	ij

¹ Guy ; old Fr. *guier*, M. E. *gye*, to govern (Wright).

² Pumps, German *Plumpe*.

pendentes of Say with Red Crosses & Roses	xxij
Crownes of Coper & Gilte	j
laddylls of yron for to caste lede	ij
Soundyng ledes of xiiij lb—j of xij lb apece—ij	ij
Grappers of yron with a broken chayne	j
Grete Shyvers of Brasse	vij
Tankerdes of a galon apece—ij of potelles apece vj—in all	viii
Drynkyng Bolles	ij
Sesternes of Brasse for the fornes	j
Kettelles Grete j & Smale j	ij
Brassyng pottes broken	j
Gyrdeyrons	j
Spyttes	j
Coberdes	j
Trevettes	j
Trene platters	xij
Kettelles for pych broken	j
Ankers Grete & Smale	xviiij
Cables olde ij & newe xliij	xlvi
Cabelettes	ij
Hawsers olde iiij & New xl	xliiiij
Snache polleys	ij
polleys of diuerse Sortes	xv
Ropes of diuerse sortes	xxvj
Cordage weyng	dc iiij quarterons
Canvas	cj boltes
Sayle Twyne	c weight di
Marlyne	ccc weight
Raddelyne	dc weight
Mylleyn Nedilles	dc
hangyng lokkes to the Storehouse dore	j
Sowdyng lynes	ij
Ores long cc & shorte lvj	cclvj

Serpentyne of Brasse xxx & yron ⁱⁱⁱ ciiij	
xv with theyr miches Boltes & fore-	
lokkes	ccxxv
Chambres to the same of Brasse lj &	
Iron cccxxxj	ⁱⁱⁱ diiijij
Bowes	cc
Strynges	v gross
Arowes old D sheffes & Newe cccc sheffes	dcccc sheffes
Chestes for D sheffes of the seid Arowes	
olde & very ffeble	x
Bylles	ccxlvij
Sperryes	c
Gonne powdre	j laste
lede	dcccc di
Disce of yron	ccc lb
Pylletes of lede & dyce of yron	di barell
Tampyons	M'M'M' Shotte
pavyses of popeler borde	cc

**Delyuerances perusynges & otherwise
demenyng of the Stuff takle & apparell
ordinaunce artillarie & abillamentes of
warre aforesayd that is to say**

Stuff spent employed & Annexed to & for
makyng of takle and apparell for the seid Shippe.

ffyrst ther is employed Annexed and Spent thes
parcelles of Stuff ensuyng in Newmakyng of takle
and apparell to & for the vse and behoff of the seid
Ship That is to say v hawsers weyng M'M'xij lb
employed & spent for makyng of x New Shrowdes
Also an hawser weyng cc di xix lb employed & spent
for makyng of ij pendentes for the breton takles
Also ij hawsers weyng ccc di xvij lb for makyng of
ij hallyers for the Breton takles An hawser weyng
cc di iiij lb for makyng of iiij pendentes for Garnettes
that belong to the mayne takle Also iiij hawsers

weyng ccc lb employed & spent for makynge of iiij hallyers for the seid Garnettes Also an hawser weyng ccxv lb for makynge of a Grete Garnete with a pendente Also an hawser weyng cc lb for makynge of j hallyere for the seid Grete Garnette An hawser weyng c di for makynge of j dryng An hawser weyng ccviiij lb for makynge of j Trusse An hawser weyng cciiij lb for makynge of j stedyng An hawser weyng cc j quarteron xvj lb for makynge of ij Bracez ij hawsers weyng dc iiij quarterons xxiiij lb for makynge of a Braile & j Jere also dc iiij quarterons weight Cordage employed & spent for & abought the mekyng of xviiij hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes Also ij hawsers weyng dcc di for makynge of ij lyftes for the mayne sayle Also an hawser of iiij Strondes weyng m'cxj lb for makynge of ij mayne Tyes an hawser weyng dccc iiij quarterons for makynge of oon whele Rope Also ij hawsers weyng cccciij lb for the makynge of x Shrowdes for the mayne Toppe maste & ij Shuttes for the mayne Toppe Sayle An hawser weyng cvij lb for makynge of a Crayne lyne An hawser weyng iiij quarterons iiij lb for makynge of j Staye for the mayn Toppe maste ij hawsers weyng dccc x lb for makynge of j Staye ij Tyes & j hallyer for the foremaste ij hawsers weyng cccc j quarteron xj lb for makynge of ij liftes & ij Trussez for the foresayle an hawser weyng cc di xxij lb for makynge of ij Bowelynes for the foresayle An hawser weyng cc iiij quarterons for makynge of iiij pendentes for the pollankers and Swifting takles of the foremaste An hawsere of iiij Strondes weyng cccc iiij quarterons xvij lb for makynge of ij Shuttes for the foresayle An hawser weyng cc di xvj lb for makynge of ij hallyers for the foresayd pollankers An hawser weyng cc j quarteron for makynge of ij bracez for the foresayle An hawser weyng cc j quarteron for makynge of j trusse for the mayn mesyn sayle An

hawser weyng cc di xviiij lb employed for makyng of j hallyere for the mayn mesyn sayle An hawser of vj ynche compas for makyng of j Tye for the spret-sayle ij hawsers oon of vj ynche & oon other of iiij ynche compas for makyng of ij hoke ropes ij Bowesesenynghes iiij Shank paynters & j bowe payntere Also ther is spent & employed to & for the makyng of other smale Takle to the seid Shipp certeyn Ropes That is to say iiij Ropes weyng cc iiij quarterons xxiiij lb for makyng of ij lyfts & ij Bowelynes for the mayne Toppe sayle & j Brayle for the foresayle iiij Ropes weyng cc j quarteron x lb for makyng of ij Shuttes for the Spretesayle ij yerde Ropes for the same & j lifte for the mayne mesyn sayle vj Ropes weyng cccc di employed for makyng of x Shrowdes for the Boneaventure mast ij Ropes weyng ccxxvj lb for makyng of j Tye j Trusse & j hallyere for the Boneaventure maste vj Ropes weyng cccxxj lb for makyng of xviiij hande ropes belongyng to the seid Ship Also there is employed annexed & spent to & for the use of the seid Shipp j Cable weyng dcc di viij lb for makyng of ij loffe takkes for the mayne sayle j Cable weyng dccc j quarteron vij lb for makyng of ij Shuttes for the seid sayle j cable weyng dccc di xiiij lb employed for makyng of j Rope for the seid Shippes grete Bote j cable weyng dc di vj lb employed for makyng of j Gyes Warpe to the seid Ship iiij Cables weyng m^dcj lb for makyng of vj Boye ropes iiij Cables weyng m^dxxvij lb for makyng of iiij warpyng Cables to the seid Ship within the tyme of this Accompte

Total of hawsers and ropes . . . lxxiiij

Stuff spent & employed abought the Reparalyng & amending of certeyn Takle belongyng to the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Also ther ys spent employed and annexed to and abought Reparacion & Amending of certeyn

Takle & apparell Belongyng to the seid Ship Thies parcelles ensuyng that is to say j Cable weyng dc j quarteron ij lb spent employed & annexed for & apon Reparacion of the Mayne Staye Also vj Ropes weyng dc j quarteron x lb spent and employed abought wollyng of the mayne maste also xxij boltes canvas spent employed & annexed to & for the makyng of oon Bonette to the foresayle & a Boneaventure Sayle with Reparacion of the mayne sayles foresayle spretesayle mayne Toppe Sayle ffor Toppe sayle & mayne mesyn sayle Also vj c mylleyne nedylles in likewyse spent abought reparacion & amending of the seyd Sayles Also c weight di Sayle Twyne And ccc weight Marlyne in lykewyse spent employed & annexed To & apon the seid Sayles Also dc Radelyne employed annexed & spent apon reparacion & Radelynyng of the Shrowdes Belongyng vnto the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Cables weyng dc j quarteron ij lb	.	j
Ropes weyng dc j quarteron x lb	.	vj
Canvas . . . . .	.	xxij boltes
Mylleyn Nedylles . . . . .	.	dc
Sayle twyne . . . . .	.	c weight di
Marlyne . . . . .	.	ccc weight
Raddelyne . . . . .	.	dc weight

**Stuff Takle and Apparell ordinance Artyllaries
& Abillamentes of warre spent broken
perused & loste.**

Also there is perused worne Rottyn broken wasted spent lost And consumyde And by long contynuanee enfebled thes parcelles of Stuff Takle & Apparell with other diuers & Soundrie necessities Ensuyng Aswell to & for the sauffegarde & Kepyng

of the seid Ship lying at Portesmouth havayn As in moryng and vnmoryng of the same at diuers & Soundrie tymes within the tyme of this Acompte Afore her departure into Scotteland as Afore the tyme of this Acompte in William Comersalles tyme late clerke of the seyde Kynges Shippes empayred & enfebysshed that is to say x mayne Shrowdes ij mayne Tyes ij mayne Takkes j whele rope ij pendent for Breton Takles ij Hallyers for the same iiij pendent for Garnettes iiij Hallyers to the same A pendants for a grete Garnette j Hallyer to the same A mayne yerde Rotteyn to noght And for his feblenes perused ij mayne Stedynges ij mayne brasses j mayne yere ij mayne lyftes perused And Rotteyn And for their feblenes cast ouer Borde Also ij mayne Shuttes A mayne top mast perused And Rotteyn to noght Also x Shrowdes To the same ij Bowlynes to the same ij lyftes to the same ii Shuttes to the same a Crayne lyne to the same a Stay to the same also a Toppe maste aboue the mayne Toppe maste Rotteyn perused & consumyd to noght A sayle to the same Rotteyn & perused Also viij Shrowdes belongyng to the same Also a foremaste Rotteyn & perused ij pendent for pollankers ij hallyers to the same ij pendent for Sweftyng takles Rotteyn consumyd & Spent Also a Stay fore the foremaste Rotteyn & consumyd to noght Also ij Tyes for the same An Hallyer To the same perused & spent

Also ij lyftes for the foresayle ij Trusses to the same ij Bowelynes for the same ij Shuttes for the same ij Braces for the same A Brayle for the same Rotteyn perused & for their feblenes cast over the Ship borde Also a Bowsprete perused & Rotteyn to noght Also a Tye to the sprete sayle ij Shuttes for the same ij yerd Ropes for the same ij hoke ropes for to fisse Ankers ij Bowsesenynges ij

Shank paynters j Bowpaynter for destrelles ij
 Shankpaynters for destrelles perused & Rotteyn to
 noght Also an hallyer for the mayne mesyn sayle
 A Trusse to the same a lyfte to the same a
 boneaventure maste perused & Rotyn x Shrowdes
 for the same a Tye for the same An hallyer for the
 same A trusse for the same A Boneaventure sayle
 Rotyn & perused Also an hausere of vj ynche
 compas A Boye Rope A cable of xv ynche compas
 A cable of viij ynch compas for the Shipes Grete bote
 Abought the moryng & the vnmoryng of the seid
 Ship as aforesayd spent broken wasted & lost At
 Soundrie tymes within the tyme of this acompte
 Also spent perused Broken & worne to & for the
 use defence & safgard of the seid Ship beyng a
 warrefare in the parties of Scotteland in the Kynges
 Riall Armye frome the xiiijth day of May the xijth
 yere¹ of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth
 vnto the xvijth day of Septembre in the xiiijth yere² of
 our sayd Sovereign lorde the Kynges Reigne by
 the space of xvij wekes that is to say xvj ores
 belongyng to the botes of the said Shipp xxix
 Serpentyne of yron broken in peces which peces
 remaynyng wey by estimacyon m^dcccc weight Also
 a serpentyne of Brasse broken in peces the metall
 remaynyng weighing $\overline{\text{iiij}}$ x lb Also iij Groce di³
 Bowestrynges cxix Bylles for the Warre lxxvij
 sperres viij banelles Gonepowdre dccc weight di
 Lede cc iij quarterons Dyce of yron m^mdccc shote
 tampons xxv Stokkes for Serpentyne broken &
 lost within the tyme of this Acompte

¹ 1497.² *Ibid.*³ Three and a half gross.

**Yet Deliuerances of Stuff Takle & Apparell
with other abillamentes of Warre to
Soundrie Shippes beyng in the Kynges
warres that is to say To**

The Kynges ship called the Soueraigne

Also delivered to our Soueraigne lorde the Kynges Ship Riall called the Soueraigne in exchange for ij cables of xj ynche Compas with the whuche the seid Robert Brygandyn afore in thacompte of Stuff of this Ship is charged As in the Tytle of fforen Receyptes of Stuff for the seid ship more playnely Apperyth

Cables of xij ynche compas ij

With the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in thacompt of the seid shippe

The Henry of Brystoll

Also delyuered To the Henry of Brystoll by the commaundment of my lorde Steward the iij^{de} day of the moneth of Juyn in the xijth yere ¹ of the Kynges most noble reigne for the sauegarde of the seid Ship in the Kynges noble viage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng iij^ml cc iij quarterons vij lb ij

Whereof Thomas Westcotte is to answer

The Anne of ffowey

Also delyuered to Thomas Virgo Master of the Anne of ffowey by the commaundment of my seid lorde Steward the ffyrst day of July the seid xijth yere ² for ye sauegarde of the seid Shipp the seid viage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng m^c di j

Whereof the seid Thomas Virgo is to answer

¹ 1497.

² *Ibid.*

The Armytage

Also delyuered to Stephyn Bull Capteyne of the Armytage By the commaundement of my seid lorde Steward for the sauegarde of the seid Ship in the foresayd vyage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng m'ccviiij lb	.	.	.	j
Ankers called Destrelles	.	.	.	j

Of whiche Stuff the seid Stephyn Bull is to answer

A Ship of Lynne

Also delyuered to Thomas Boussey Auner of the ¹ that came from Lynne By commaundement of my seid lorde Steward for the Sauegarde of the seid Thomas Bousseys Ship beyng present in the seid viage Toward Scoteland

Cables weyng m'cccviij lb	.	.	.	j
---------------------------	---	---	---	---

Whereof the seid Thomas Boussey is to answer

A Ship of Dertmouth ²

Also delyuered To John Esmei of Dertemouth By the commaundement of my seid lorde Steward for the Sauegarde of his Ship beyng present in the foresayd viage vnto Scoteland

Cables ffeble of vij ynche compas .	.	.	j
Ankers called Caggers .	.	.	j

Of which Stuff the seyde John Esmei is to answer

¹ Blank in MS.

² The Gregory Ismay (*Tellers' Rolls*, 63).

**Somme of all Stuff Takle and Apparell
ordinance Artillaries and Abillamentes of
warre delyuered perused Annexed Em-
ployed within the tyme Aforesaid**

hawsers	xliiij
Ropes of diuers sortes	xxvj
Cables	xxj
Canvas	xxij boltes
Millyne nedylles	dc
Sayle Twyne	c weight di
marlyne	ccc weight
Radelyne	dc weight
Mayne Shrowdes	x
Mayne Tyes	ij
Mayne Takkes	ij
whale ropes	j
pendentes for Breton takles	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
pendentes for Garnettes	iiiij
hallyers to the same	iiiij
pendentes for Grete Garnettes	j
hallyers to the same	j
Mayne yerdes	j
Mayne Stedynges	ij
Mayne Bracez	ij
Mayne Jeres	j
Mayne Lyftes	ij
Mayne Shuttes	ij
Mayne Toppe Mastes	j
Shrowdes to the same	x
Bowelynes to the same	ij
lyftes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Cranelynes to the same	j
Stayes to the same	j

Toppe mastes aboue the mayne Toppe	
mast	j
Sayles to the same	j
Shrowdes to the same	viiij
fore mastes	j
pendentes of Pollankers	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles	ij
ffore Stayes	j
Tyes to the same	ij
Hallyers to the same	j
Lyftes to the same	ij
Trussez to the same	ij
†Bowlynes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Bracez to the same	ij
Braylles to the same	j
Bowesprettes	j
Tyes to the same	j
Shuttes to the same	ij
yerde Ropes	ij
Hoke ropes for fyssyng of Ankers	ij
Bowesenynges	ij
Shanke paynters	ij
Bowepaynters	j
Shankepaynters for destrell	ij
hallyers for the mayn mesyn sayle	j
Trusses to the same	j
Mesyn Liftes	j
Boneaventure mastes	j
Shrowdes to the same	x
Tyes to the same	j
Hallyers to the same	j
Trusses to the same	j
Sayles	j
Boye Ropes	j
ores	xvj

Serpentynges of yron xxix & of Brasse j .	xxx
Bowestrynges	iiij Groce di
Billes	cxix
Speres	lxxvij
Gonne poudre	viiij banelles
Ledde	dccc weight di
Dyce of yron	cc iiij quarterons
Tampyons	M ^m Dcc shotte
Stokkes for Serpentynges	xxv

And so Remayneth the said Ship in the Kynges haven at Portesmouth the laste day of this Acompte with the Stuff Takle and Apparell ordinance Artilleries & Abillamentes of Warre vndrewrytyn That is to Say

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne Shrowdes	xxxvj
Mayne Stayes	j
hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes ffeble .	xxxvj
pollankers ffeble	viiij
Mayne Tyes	ij
Mayne Takkes	ij
Bowelynes ffeble	ij
whale Ropes	j
Stryke Ropes ffeble	ij
Chaynes of yron for the mayn Shrowdes	xxxvj
Dedemenyen to the same	lxxij
Shyvers of Brasse belongyng to the mayne takle	xxix
Breton takles ffeble	iiij
pendentes to the same	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
Shyvers of Brasse with pollyes belongyng to the seid Breton takles .	x
Swyftyng takles feble	xvj

polleys to the same	xlviij
pendentes for Garnettes	iiij
hallyers to the same	iiij
Grete Garnettes with pendentes	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	ij
Hallyers to the same	j
Mayne yerdes	j
Mayne Sayles doble	j
Bonettes to the same doble ij & syngle j	iiij
Mayne parell feble	j
Breste ropes to the same ffeble	j
Mayne Truse parell ffeble	j
Lyche hokes of yron for the mayne sayle	ij
Drynges	ij
Trussez	ij
Stedynges	ij
Bracez	ij
Braylles	j
Jeres to the maynesayle	j
Shyvers of Brasse with polleys to the same	iiij
lyftes to the mayne sayle	ij
loff hokes of yron	ij
Warre takkes ffeble	ij
Mayne Shuttes	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	ij
Mayne Toppes	j
Mayne Toppe mastes	j
Shrowdes to the same	x
Sayles olde & ffeble	j
yerdes	j
parell	j
Bowelynes	ij
lyftes	ij
Shuttes to the Toppesayle	ij
Devettes with a Shyver of Brasse	j
Craynelynes	j

Toppes apon the mayne Toppe maste .	j
Stayes ffeble	j
foremastes	j
Shrowdes old & feble	xvj
Dedemenyen	xxxij
Chaynes of yron to the seid shrowdes .	xvj
hallyers to the same	xvj
pendentes for pollankers	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
pendentes for Swyftyng takles	ij
hallyers to the same	ij
Stayes to the foremaste	j
Tyes	ij
Hallyers	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	ij
Lyftes to the foresayle	ij
Trusses to the same	ij
Bowelynes	ij
Shuttes to the foresayle	ij
Braces to the same	ij
Braylles to the same	j
foreyerdes	j
foresaylles doble	j
Bonettes to the same Newe & Olde .	ij
fore Toppes	j
ffore Toppe mast	j
Shrowdes to the same	viiij
lyftes ffeble	ij
Parell ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers ffeble	j
Steyes ffeble	j
Bowlynes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
yerdes ffeble	j
Saylles ffeble	j
Bowsperettes	j

Sayles to the same	j
yerdes	j
Sherhokes of yron to the Bowesprette	j payer
Tyes to the Spretesayle	j
Shuttes to the same	ij
yerde Ropes	ij
long Devettes of tymbre with ij Shyvers of Bras in the forecastell	j
Shortte Devettes with Shyvers of yron	ij
Knyghtes with ij shyvers of Brasse in the forecastell	j
Grete lanternes over the fore Bittes	j
Wache Belles	ij
Mete Tables in ye Masters cabayn	j
Trestelles to the same	ij
Chayres of Wayneskotte	j
Hokes of yron for fyssyng of Ankers	ij
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	ij
Hoke ropes for fyssyng of Ankers	ij
Bowsesenynges	ij
Shanke paynters	ij
Bowpaynters for destrelles	j
Shanke paynters for destrelles	ij
Mayne mesyn mastes	j
Shrowdes olde & ffeble	xij
Hallyers olde & ffeble	xij
chaynes of yron to the seid Shrowdes	xij
Dedemenyen	xxiiij
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers for the same	j
Trussez to the same	j
lyftes to the same	j
yerdes	j
Saylles ffeble	j
Parell to the same	j
Mesyn Toppes	j
Shuttes for the sayle	j

Boneaventure mastes	j
Shrowdes	x
Chaynes of yron to the same	x
Hallyers to the same feble	x
Dedemenyen	xx
Stayes feble	j
Tyes	j
hallyers to the same	j
Trussez	j
lyftes ffeble	j
Shyvers of Brasse with pollyes	iiij
Shuttes ffeble	j
yerdas	j
parelles for the same	j
owtelygers at Sterne	j
polleyes to the same	j
Boneaventure Toppes	j
Boneaventure sayles	j
hande ropes	xviiij
Ropes for the seid Shipps Grete bote	j
Gyes warpes	j
Boye ropes	vj
Warpyng Cables	iiij
Mayne Capsteynes	j
Capsteynes in the dek aboue the mayne capsteyne	j
Capsteynes in the forecastell	j
pollyes of diuerse sortes	xv
Snache polleys	iiij
plompes	ij
Grete Botes belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Mastes to the same	j
Shrowdes ffeble	viiij
Stayes ffeble	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Grete Devettes of tymbre	j
Shyvers of Brasse to the same	j

Shyvers of yron to the Botes hede .	j
Chaynes of yron in the Bowes of the seid	
Bote	ij
ffore Skolles j after Skolles j	ij
Botys called the Jolywatt	j
Cokke Botes belongyng to the seid Ship	j
Ores long cc & shorte xl	ccxl

In the Storehouse of the seid Ship

Toppe Armars of say olde & very ffeble	v
Stremers of Say olde & very ffeble .	iiij
Baners of Say olde & very ffeble . . .	xj
Gyttorns of Say olde & very ffeble . .	ij
pendentes of Say olde & very ffeble with	
Rede crosses & Roses	xxij
Crownes of Coper & Gilt	j
ladelles of yron for to cast lede . . .	iiij
Sowndyng leddes of xiiij lb j of xij lb	
apece ij	iiij
Grappers of yron with a Broken chayne	j
Grete Shyvers of brasse	vij
Canvas	lxxix boltes
Tankardes of Galons apece—ij of	
potelles—vj	viiij
Drynkyng Bolles	iiij
Sesternes of brass for fornes	j
ketelles Grete Broken j & Smayle very	
feble j	ij
Brasyn pottes Broken	j
Gyrdeyrons	j
Spyttys	j
Cobardes	j
Tryvettes	j
Treyne platers	xij
Ketylles for pyche with the Botome owte	j

Ankers of diuerse sortes that is to say

Grete ankers of Hampton j Shute ankers
 j Sterborde Bowers ij Lateborde
 Bowers ij Sterborde Destrelles j
 Caggyng Ankers j Warpyng Ankers j
 Destrelles broken j Ankers very lytle
 for the seid Ship v Grete Bote Ankers
 j—in all xvj

Cables of xiiij ynche compas very ffeble—ij
 of xj ynche compas very ffeble—ij of
 xj^m dccc iij quarterons xiiij lb weight—
 iij of v^mccc j quarteron—ij of
 m'cccxiij lb weight—j of xiiij ynch
 compas weyng m'dcccxxv lb—j of
 dccccviiij lb—j of xiiij ynche compas
 weyng m'dcccxxv lb very ffeble—j of
 m'cccxlviij lb weight—j of xij ynche
 compas weyng m'cccxlviij lb very ffeble—j
 of m'cccxxxv lb weight—j of m'cc iij
 quarterons xij lb—j weying m'vj lb
 —j of xij ynche compas weying
 m'cccc iij quarterons v lb—j of
 m'c iij quarterons iij lb weight very
 feble—j of xij ynche compas weyng
 m'cccc j quarteron xvij lb feble—j of xij
 ynche compas weyng m'ccccvj lb ffeble
 —j of xj ynche di compas weyng m'ccc j
 quarteron vj lb very feble—j of xj
 ynche di compas weyng m'ccc di xxj
 lb—j in all xxv

Cabletes of ccc j quarteron xij lb weight
 —j of dvij lb weight—j in all ij

Serpentynges of Brasse vith Miches
 Boltes & forlokes xxix

Chambres of Brasse to the same lj

Serpentynges of yron with Miches } stokked cxvj
 boltes & forelokes } vnstokked xxv

Chambers of yron to the same . . .	Dxxxj
Bowes	cc
Chestes to the same	iiij
Strynges	j Groce di
Arowes olde & Roten d sheffes Newe cccc sheffes	dcccc sheffes
Chestes to the same olde viij & new x	xviiij
Billes	cxxix
Sperys	xxiiij
Gonne poudre	iiij banelles
Lede	c weight
Dyce of yron	j quarteron weight
Tampyons	ccc Shotte

The Kynges New Barke called the Swepestake

Here ensue certeyn paymentes costes & cherges by the seid Robert Brygandyne made hadde & susteyned aswell abought the edyfyng and New making of our Soveraign lorde the Kynges New Barke called the Swepestake as of prouision of Stuff takle and apparell with other Soundrie Necessaries at diuerse & Soundrie tymes vithin the tyme of this Acompte as here after ensuyth That ys to Say

Costys & prouision of Stuff for the makynge of the Kynges New Barke called the Swepestake

The Kele with the ij Stemys.¹—ffyrst the seid Robert Brygandyne in the name of Gode hath payed to Thomas Jourde of Crofton in Hampeshyre husbandman for the Shippe Kele with the ij stemys belongyng vnto the same—price iiij^s x^d & to Thomas

¹ Stems, stem and sternpost.

Carpenter of the same Towne for cariage of the same frome the Towne aforesaid to the Ryver Syde before the dokke at Portesmouth vj^s by hym so provided for the Begynnyng of the said Shippe within the tyme of this Acompte x^s x^d

Tymbre. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyne hath payed to divers & Soundrie personnes for tymbre of theym bought for the making of the seid Shippe & for cariage of the same That is to say ffyrst to thabbotte of Tychefeld for xl lode croked Tymbre price of euery lode vj^d—xx^s And to William Adeane of ffarham for cariage of the same from thens to the dokke—xxv^s To the Sacrestan of Hamelden¹ for a c peces Streight tymbre for bemys walys & other Necessaries in the seid Ship by couenaunt in grete with cariage of the same—xxxj^s viij^d Also to Nicholas Wodeham of Elston for xvij lode Tymbre in Grete—xij^s Also to William Adeane of ffarham for xx lode of tymbre in Grete—x^s And to Andrew Rowle of Elston for cariage of the same Tymbre from ffarham to Portesmouth—vj^s So by hym payd & bought & abought making of the seid Barke employed & spent within the tyme of this Acompte ciij^s viij^d

Cloffborde. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne in lykewyse hath payed to Soundrie personnes for Cloffborde of theym bought for making of the seid Barke That is to say ffyrste to John Kempte of Botteley for di c price with the cariage—x^s to Thomas Absolon of Tychefeld for ccc pryce the c with the cariage xx^s—lx^s to John Myddelton of Arundell Shipwryght for c di price with the cariage from Arundell to portesmouth—xl^s Also to William Porter of the Illand of Wight for cc price with conveyance of the same owte of Neweporte into Portesmouth—xl^s Also to Syr Nicholas Lisle

¹ Hambledon.

Knyght in the yle of Wyght¹ for ccxl cloffebord price at ffyrst Bying in grete—xlviii^s iiiij^d To Robert Harwych for the cariage of the same from the seid Knyghtes place to the See Syde & for the conveyance of theyme frome thens to Portesmouth—iiiij^s viij^d So by hyme prouided bought & payed And abought the makynge of the seid Barke spent within the tyme of this Acompte. . . . x^{li} iiij^s

Saweborde. Also payed to John fforde of Hamelden for m^d fote saweborde pryce of euery c ij^s So of hyme bought & abought the makynge of the seyde Barke spent within the tyme of this Acompte xxx^s

Yronworke nayles Roffe and Clynche.

Also payed in lykewyse to Soundrie personnes for certeyn Iron worke Rouffe nayle & clynche for the behoff of the seid Barke That is to say ffyrst to Thomas lawles Smyth for m^mcc Roffe & Nayle pryce the c iiij^s iiiij^d—lxxiiij^s iiiij^d Also for m^mccc Rouffe & clynche price the c ij^s viij^d—lxj^s iiiij^d Also for iij^mdc Rouffe & Nayle price the c—ij^s—lxxij^s m^mcc Roff & clynch price the c [ij^s viij^d] xx^d—xxxvj^s viij^d ccc Roffe & clynche price the c iiij^s iiiij^d—x^s cc of Sharpe nayle price of euery c—ij^s iiiij^d—iiiij^s viij^d D sharpenayle price the hundred ij^s—x^s xxxiiij boltes of yron for Knees in the seid Ship weyng vxij lb price of euery lb j^d ob—xiiij^s Also to John Arnalde Smyth of ffareham for m^d nayles price the c iiiij^d—v^s m^lcccc di nayles price the c vj^d—vij^s iiij^d Also to Nicholas Bownde Smyth of ffarham for m^d nayles price the c—iiiij^d—v^s And for m^lcccc di nayles price the c vj^d—vij^s iiij^d So by hym bought and spent abought makynge of the seid Barke within the tyme of this Acompte xv^{li} vj^s vj^d

Here & Scye. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Robert A Bouowre for here &

¹ Of the Lisles of Wotton, I.W.

Scye occupied & layed in the Semys of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . v^s

Pytche Tarre Okome Rossyn & Talowe.

Also payed to Clayece Dowcheman for iiij barelles Tarre price the Barell iiij^s viij^d—xviij^s viij^d To Philipp Rychardes oon of the Custumers of Southampton for ccc di of okome pryce the c weight iiij^s—x^s vj^d To Thomas Herres of Hammell for cc j quarteron okome price the c iiij^s iiij^d—vij^s vj^d To the seid Clayce Dowcheman for v barelles pytche price the barell v^s—xxv^s To Symonde Carpenter for c weight Rosyn to Rossyen the seid Ship aboue-water iiij^s vj^d and for cc weight Talowe price the c weight viij^s—xvj^s So by hyme bought occupied employed & spent apou the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . iiijth ij^s ij^d

Shepe Skynnes. Also payed to John Englysh for a dossyn of Shepe skynnes of hym bought & spent abought the making of mappes occupied wasted & spent abought talowyng of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . iiij^s

Wages of Shipwryghtes. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of xj Shipwryghtes laboryng and workyng abought the edyfying makyng & Ryggyng of the seid Barke called the Swepestake ffrome the iiijth day of ffebruary the xijth yere¹ of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the iiijth day of Marche theyn next ensuyng by the space of iiij wekes within whuch tyme the seid Shipwryghtes labored & wrought by the Space of xxiiij dayes iiij of theym takyng vj^d ob a man by the day xxxviij^s iiij^d ob; other iiij takyng vj^d a pece by the day—xxxiiij^s vj^d; oon at v^d by the day ix^s viij^d; & iiij of theym takyng iiij^d a man by the day xxx^s viij^d; amountyng in all to . . . cxij^s j^d ob

¹ 1497.

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xj personnes by the space of iiij wekes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke xlv^s x^d

Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xvij Shipwryghtes laboryng and workyng abought the makyng & Ryggyng of the seid Barke frome the iiijth day of Marche the xijth yere aforesayd vnto the xvijth day of the same Moneth next ensuyng by the Space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid xvij personnes labored & wrought by the Space of xij dayes iiij of theym takyng vj^d ob a man by the day xix^s vj^d; vj other takyng vj^d apace by the day—xxxvj^s; ij other at v^d a man by the day—x^s; oon at v^d ob—v^s vj^d; And v otheyr at iiij^d a man by the day xx^s; Amountyng in all to iiij^{li} xj^s

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xvij personnes for the seid ij wekes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke xxxv^s v^d

Yet Wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xv Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng of the seid Barke frome the xvijth day of Marche the xijth yere aforesaid vnto the xxixth day of Aprill next ensuyng by the Space of vj wekes within which tyme the seid xv personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxx^{ti} dayes iiij of theym takyng vj^d ob a man by the day iiij of theym takyng vj^d a man by the day oon other at v^d ob by the day ij other at v^d a man by the day and v other ych of theym at iiij^d a man by the day amountyng in all to ix^{li} xviij^s vj^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xv personnes by the seid Space of vj wekes ych of theym takyng xij^d ob by the weke iiij^{li} xiiij^s ix^d

Yet Wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xiiij Shipwrightes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng and Ryggynge of the seid Barke frome the xxixth day of Aprill the seid xijth yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxiiijth day of May next ensuyng by the space of iij wekes & iij dayes within which tyme the seid xiiij personnes labored & wrought by the Space of xviiij dayes ij of theym takyng vj^d ob a man by the day iiij of theym takyng vj^d a man by the day oon of theym at v^d ob by the day An other at v^d by the day And v other ych of theym takyng iiij^d by the day Amountyng in all to cj^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xiiij personnes by the seid Space of iij wekes & iij dayes ych of theym takyng after the Rate of xij^d ob by the weke amountyng to xlvj^s iiij^d

Wages of Sawyers. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of John Homer & Rychard Agate Sawyers laboryng & workyng abought Sawyng of certeyn tymbre into plankes quarterbordes & other Necessaries for the edyfying & Newe makyng of the seid Barke frome the iiijth day of the Monethe of februarie in the xijth yere of our Seid Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xviiijth day of marche next ensuyng by the space of vj wekes within which tyme the seid ij personnes labored & wrought by the space of xxxvth dayes ych of theym takyng iiij^d a man by the day Amountyng to xxiiij^s iiij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the bourde & vitayle of the seid ij personnes ych of theym at xij^d ob by the weke amountyng in all for the seid vj wekes within the tyme of this acompte to xij^s vj^d

Somme of allmaner of provisions of Stuff Costes
& Expencez of makynge the Swepestake aforesayd
lxxv^{li} iiij^s ij^d ob

**Provision & Empcon of Takle & Apparell
for the Swepestake**

The Mayne Mast with thapparell. Also the sayd Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Harvy Haward for the Mayne mast of the seid Ship—iiij^{li} And To Thomas Harres of Hammell for the parell for the seid maste with xvj pollyes that seruyth for takles price x^s So by hym bought to the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte. . . . iiij^{li} x^s

Canuas. Also payed to John Beddeford of Pole for xxvj boltes Canvas price of every bolte x^s So of hym bought to the vse of the seid Shipp within tyme of this Acompte xiiij^{li}

Sayle twyne Marlyne & Sayle Nedylls. Also payed for a quarteron weight Sayle Twyne—viiij^s iiij^d And for xliij lb weight marelyne price after the Rate of x^s for an c weight—iiij^s ix^d And for c di Sayle Nedylls price the c xij^d—xviiij^d And for c j quarteron Radelyne price the c xj^s—xiiij^s ix^d So by hym bought to the vse & Behoffe of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xxviij^s iiij^d

Ankers. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to John Corraunt of Portesmouth for ij Ankers for the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte. xl^s

Cables Cablettes Hawasers Tyes and othere Cordage. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to diuerse personnes for certeyn Cables Cabelettes Hausers Tyes and other Cordage bought to the behoff of the seid Ship That is to say ffyrste to William Borell of Portesmouth for j Cabelett with other certeyn cordage of Normandye

makyng weyng d j quarteron price the c weight xj^s—lvij^s ix^d Also for a New Cable bought at Lyne weing dix lb price the c—ix^s—xlv^s viij^d ob Also for an other Cable weyng cccc di vij lb price the c—ix^s—xlj^s ob q^r. Also for a Tye of iiij Strondes bought at Lynne weyng di c xiiij lb price after the Rate of ix^s the c weight—v^s vij^d ob Also for x hawsers bought at Lynne ij of theym weyng cc weight—xviiij^s iiij other weyng cc weight—xviiij^s & other iiij weyng ccc iiij quarterons xiiij lb—xxxiiiij^s x^d ob Also for vij peces of Smayle Ropes weyng c j quarteron xiiij lb—xij^s iiiij^d ob v other peces Smale Ropes weyng ccxij lb—xviiij^s xj^d ob q^r iiij other peces smayle Ropes weyng iiij quarterons—xv^s ix^d And iiij other peces Smale Ropes weyng c j quarteron—xj^s iiij^d Which hawsers and Smale cordage conteyn in weight m'cccc j quarteron xij lb price of euery c weight ix^s Amountyng to—vj^{li} ix^s ij^d ob q^r So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . . . xiiij^{li} xix^s iiiij^d ob

Ores. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed To Philipp Rychardes oon of the Customers of Southampton for lx long ores price the pece ij^s So of hym bought for theuse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte vj^{li}

Skopperlethers & Skoppernayles. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for vj Skopperlethers price the pece vj^d—iiij^s & for cccc Skoppernayle price the c iiiij^d—xvj^d So by hym bought spent & Annexed to the vse & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte iiiij^s iiiij^d

A Pompe. Also payed in lykewyse for a pompe iiij^s viij^d And a pompe lether for the same iiij^d So by the seid Robert Brygandyn bought To the Behoff of the seid Ship within the Tyme of this Acompte iiij^s xj^d

Makyng of the Sayles. Also the seyd Robert Brygandyne hath payed vnto John Stedeham of Portesmouth for the Sowynge & makyng of the sayles of the seyd Ship By covenaut in Grete

xxvj^s viij^d

Tarre for Tarryng of Cables and other cordage. Also payed in lykewyse for iij barelles of Tarre price the barell iiij^s viij^d So by hym bought of William Alenson of Hampton & spent about Tarryng of Cables & other cordage of the seyd Ship & of the marie fortune within the tyme of this Acompte xiiij^s

Hyre of Botys. Also payed to John ffauser of Portesmouth for the hyre of his Bote at ij Soundrie Tymes for to carye Suche thynges as was Necessarye for the edyfying & makyng of the seyd Barke takyng for euery tyme xx^d by couenaunt with hym so made within the tyme of this Acompte . . . iiij^s iiij^d

Wages & Vitayle. Also the seyd Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages & vitayle of Richard Stalworth Keper of the seyd Barke frome the xiiijth day of October in the xiiijth yere¹ of our Soueraigne lord Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xvijth day of January next ensuyng² that is to say by the space of xiiij wekes & v dayes takyng by the weke for his wages xij^d & for his vitayle xiiij^d amountyng in all for the seyd xiiij wekes & v dayes within the tyme of this Acompte to xxx^s

Somme of the provisions & empcons of takle & Apparell for the Swepestake aforesaid

xliiiij^{li} xviiij^s xj^d ob

Somme Totall of allmaner Costes charges & Expenses concernyng the makyng with takelyng & apparelling the Kynges Bark called the Swepestake aforesaid cxx^{li} iiij^s ij^d

¹ 1497.

² 1498.

**Thacompte of Stuff takle and Apparell
ordinance Artillarie And Abillamentes of
Warre apperteynyng To the Swepestake
aforesaid.**

Here ensuyth thacompte Aswell of Almaner Stuff takle and Apparell ordinancez Artillaries & Abillamentes of warre by the seid Robert Brygandyne for the use & behoff of the seid Ship Receyved at the Kynges Storehouse of the dokke at Portesmouth or otherwyse by vertue of hys office As of almaner of Stuff takle & Apparell with other Necessaries by hym bought & provided to & for the behoff of the seid Shippe with almaner of deliverances employmentes perusynges losse & wast of the Stuff takle Store & other the premisses within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensuyth That is to Say

ffyrst the seid Shyp with certeyn Stuff takle & Apparell Receyved out of the Kynges Storehouse at the dokke at Portesmouth for the vse & Behoff of the seid Ship & Bote within the tyme of This Acompte

lyche hokes of yron	.	.	.	.	j
loff hokes of yron.	.	.	.	.	j
Hokes of yron to ffyshe Ankers	.	.	.	.	j
parell to the foresayle	.	.	.	.	j
polyes bounde with yron for the mayne					
Tyes	.	.	.	.	j
ores for the Bote of the seid Ship.	.	.	.	.	vij
Ketylles of Brasse	.	.	.	.	j
lanters ¹	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne yerdes	.	.	.	.	j
fore yerdes	.	.	.	.	j
sprete yerdes	.	.	.	.	j
Toppe yerdes	.	.	.	.	j

¹ Lanterns.

Boneaventure yerdes	j
Devettes for the Shipys Bote	j
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes	xviiij
Dedemenyen	xxxvj
Toppe mastes	j
foremastes	j
Bowsprettes	j
Boneaventure mastes	j
Apparell to the same	j
owte lyggers at the Sterne	j

Stuff takle & Apparell with other Necessaries
bought To & for the vse of the seid Ship within the
tyme of this Acompte

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne Parell	j
poleys	xvj
Canvas	xxvj boltes
Sayle Nedylls	c di
Sayle Twyne	j quarteron weight
Marelyne	xlij lb weight
Ankers	ij
Radelyne	c j quarteron weight
j Cabelettes with certeyn cordage of Normandye makying weyng	d j quarteron
Smale Ropes weyng c j quarteron	xiiij
lb—vij of ccxij lb weight—v of c ij	
quarterons weight—iiij of c j quar-	
teron weight—iiij in all	xx
Cables of dix lb weight—j of cccc di	
vij lb weight—j of iiij Strondes	
weyng di c xiiij lb—j in all	iiij
Hawsers of cc weight—ij of cc weight	
—iiij of ccc ij quarterons weight—iiij	
in all	x
plompes	j
long ores	lx

**Takle & apparell wrought & made of the
Kynges Stuff for the seid Ship within the
tyme of this Acompte.**

Mayne Shrowdes	xviiij
Hallyers for the same	xviiij
pollankers	ij
Tyes for the Mayne sayle	ij
Hallyers for the same	j
Garnettes	j
Mayne Lyftes	ij
Mayne Bowlynes	ij
loff takkes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Trusses for the mayne sayle	j
Ropes to ffysshe Ankers	j
Ropes for Lyche hokes	j
Ropes for Loff hokes	j
Drynges	j
Stayes for the Toppe meste	j
Shrowdes to the Toppe meste	viiij
Tyes to the toppe sayle	j
Hallyers to the same	j
Bowelynes to the same	j
yerde ropes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Stayes for the foremaste	j
Shrowdes to the foremaste	viiij
Tyes to the foresayle	j
Hallyers to the same	j
lyftes for the same	ij
Bowlynes for the same	ij
Takkes to the foresayle	ij
Shuttes for the foresayle	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Stayes to the mayne maste	j

Tyes for the Sprette Sayle . . .	j
yerde Ropes for the same . . .	ij
Shuttes for the same . . .	ij
Boye ropes . . .	ij
Warpyng Cablettes . . .	j
Shrowdes to the Boneaventure maste	iiij
Tyes to the Boneaventure Sayle . .	j
Hallyers to the same . . .	j
Shuttes to the same . . .	j
Trusses to the same . . .	j
Mayne Sayles . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . .	ij
fore sayles . . .	j
Bonettes to the same . . .	j
Sprette Sayles . . .	j
Boneaventure sayles . . .	j
Toppe sayles . . .	j
Bolte ropes for Garneshyng the sayles	
Belongyng to the seid Ship . . .	xx

**Ordernaunce artillaries & abillamentes of
Warre Receyved of Syr Robert Clyfford
Maister of the Kynges ordinaunce for the
use of the seid Ship.**

Bowes . . .	xxx
Strynges . . .	iiij dossen
Arows . . .	lx sheffes
Bylles . . .	xxv
Gonne powdre . . .	di barell
lede . . .	di c weight
Dyce of yron . . .	xlvj lb
Speres . . .	xv
Tampyons . . .	ccc shotte

As in the Accompte of the ordinaunce in thend
of this Boke more playnely Apperith.

**Somme Totall of the Stuff Takle & Apparell
ordinance Artillaries & Abillamentes of
Warre with other Soundrie Necessaries
As foresayd.**

Mayne mastes	j
Mayne Stayes	j
Mayne Shrowdes	xviiij
Chaynes of yron to the same	xviiij
Dedemenyen	xxxvj
Hallyers for the Mayne Shrowdes	xviiij
pollankers	ij
Tyes for the Mayne sayle	ij
Hallyers to the same	j
Garnettes	j
Mayne lyftes	ij
Mayne Bowlynes	ij
loff takkes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Trusses to the same	j
Drynges	j
Lyche Hokes of yron	j
Ropes to the same	j
loff hokes of yron	j
Ropes to the same	j
Hokes of yron for to fysshe ankers	j
Ropes to the same	j
pollyes bound with yron for the mayne Tyes	j
mayne yerdes	j
parell to the same	j
Mayne Sayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
Toppes for the Mayne Maste	j
Toppe mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j

Sayles to the same	j
Stayes for the Toppe maste	j
Shrowdes to the same	viiij
Tyes to the Toppe Sayle	j
Hallyers to the same	j
Bowlynes to the same	ij
yerde Ropes for the same	ij
Shuttes for the same	ij
fore mastes	j
Stayes to the same	j
Shrowdes to the same	viiij
Tyes for the foresayle	j
Hayllyers to the same	j
lyftes to the same	ij
Bowlynes to the same	ij
loff takkes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the foresayle	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
foreyerdes	j
fore sayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
parell for the foresayle	j
warpyng cables	j
Bowsperettes	j
yerdes to the same	j
Sayles to the same	j
Tyes to the Sprett Sayle	j
yerde Ropes for the same	ij
Shuttes for the same	ij
Boye Ropes	ij
Boneaventure mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j
Sayles to the same	j
Shrowdes to the Boneaventure maste	iiij
Tyes for the Boneaventure sayle	j
Hallyers to the same	j
Shuttes for the same	j

Trusses for the same	j
owtelyggers at the Sterne	j
parell to the Boneaventure Sayle	j
plompes for the same Ship	j
poleys belongyng to the seyd Ship	xvj
long ores belongyng to the seyd Ship	lx
Botes to the seyd Ship	j
Devettes to the same Bote	j
ores to the same bote	vij
Ketylles of Brasse	j
Lanternes	ij
Canvas	xxvj boltes
Sayle Nedelles	c di
Sayle Twyne	j quarteron weight
Marlyne	xlij lb
Raddelyne	c j quarteron
Ankers	ij
Bolte ropes for Garnyshyng of the Ships sayles	xx
A Cablette with certeyn cordage of Normandye makyng weyng	d j quarteron
Smale Ropes weyng c j quarteron xiiij lb —vij of ijc xij lb weight—v of c iiij quarterons weight—iiij of c j quarteron—iiij in all	xx
Cables of d ix lb weight—j of cccc di vij lb weight—j of iiij Strondes & of di c xiiij lb weight—j in all	iiij
Hawsers of cc lb weight—ij of cc lb weight—iiij & of ccc iiij quarterons weight—iiij in all	x
Bowes	xxx
Strynges	iiij dossen
Arowes	lx sheffes
Bylles	xxv
Gonne powdre	di barell
lede	di c weight

dyce of yron	xlvi lb
Sperys	xv
Tampyons	ccc shotte

Delyuerances perusyng & otherwise demenynges of the Stuff takle and apparell ordinance artillaries & Abillamentes of warre aforesayd.

Stuff spent employed & Annexed to & for making of takle & apparell for the seid Ship

ffyrst ther is employed Annexed & spent thes parcelles of Stuff ensuyng in Newmaking of takle & apperell for the vse & behoff of the seid Ship that is to say j Cablette with certeyn cordage of Normandye making weyng Ɖ j quarteron spent & employed abought making of j warpyng Cablette A Tye for the sprette sayle ij yerde Ropes for the sprette Sayle ij Shuttes for the same & viij Shrowdes for the fore[sayle] maste Also xx Smale Ropes weyng Ɖc di employed for the making of j Staye for the fore-maste j Tye for the foresayle j Hallyer to the same ij lyftes for the foresayle ij Bowelynes for the same ij loffe Takkes for the same ij Shuttes for the same ij yerde Ropes for the same j Staye for the Toppe maste viij Shrowdes for the Toppe maste j Tye for the Toppe sayle j hallyere for the same ij bowlynes for the same ij yerde Ropes for the same ij Shuttes for the same j Tye for the Boneaventure sayle j hallyere to the same j Shutté to the same j Trusse to the Boneaventure sayle iiij Shrowdes for the Boneaventure maste And xvij Hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes Also x hawsers of Ɖcc iiij quarterons weight employede for the making of j mayne Staye xvij mayne Shrowdes ij pollankers j hallyere for the mayne sayle j Garnette ij mayne liftes ij mayne Bowlynes ij loffe Takkes for the mayne Sayle ij mayne shuttes ij mayne yerde Ropes

j mayne Trusse j Dryng for the mayne sayle j Rope for leche hokes j Rope for loff hokes j Rope for the hoke to ffyshe Ankers with ij Boye Ropes & xx Bolte ropes for Garnyshyng of all the sayles of the said Ship Also ther is spent and employed abought the makyng of more Takle & Apparell for the vse & behoff of the seid Ship that is to say j Cable of iiij Strondes & of di c xiiij lb weight for the makyng of ij Tyes for the mayne sayle Also xxvj boltes Canvas xliij lb weight marlyne j quarteron weight Sayle Twyne c di Sayle Nedylls occupyed spent broken & wasted abought the makyng of the sayles belongyng To the seid Ship that is to say the mayne sayle and ij bonettes for the same the foresayle and j bonette to the same the Sprette Sayle the Toppe Sayle and Boneaventure Sayle Also xx bolte Ropes spent employed & annexed To & for the Garnyshyng of the foresayd Sayles Also c j quarteron weight Radelyne occupyed & spent for the Radelyng of the Shrowdes belongyng to the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

1	A Cablette with certeyn cordage of				
	Normandye makyng weyng .			D j quarteron	
	Smale Ropes weyng dc di .			xx	
	Hawsers weyng dcc iij quarterons .			x	
	Cables of iiij Strondes weyng di c xiiij				
	lb .			j	
	Canvas .			xxvj boltes	
	Marlyne .			xliij lb	
	Sayle twyne .			j quarteron weight	
	Sayle Nedyll .			c di	
	Bolte Ropes .			xx	
	Radelyne .			c j quarteron	

Stuff takle and apparell with other Necessaries perused loste Broken & wasted

¹ Abstract of material used for the preceding tackle and sails.

Also ther is spent perused broken loste & wasted
 To & for the deffence and Sauff Kepyng of the
 seid Ship Aswell Beyng in the Kynges warres in hys
 noble Armye upon the See in the Costes of Skotte-
 lande ayenste hys auntyent Enemies & Rebelles
 the Scottes as Restyng in Sundrye havyns & places
 within this Realme thies percelles of Stuff takle
 apperell & other abillamentes of warre here aftyr
 ensuyng within the tyme of this Acompte That is
 to Say

long ores for the seid Ship	viiij
Shorte ores for the Botes	iiij
Bowes	xxiiij
Strynges	iiij doss di
Arowes	xxv sheffes
Bylles	xvij
Sperys	xj
Gonne poudre	di barell
lede	di c weight
Dyce of yron	xlvi lb
Tampyons	ccc shotte

**And So Remaneth the Seid Ship in the
 Kynges Ryvere of thammes before Seynt
 Katerines the laste day of this Acompte
 with the Stuff takle & apparell ordinance
 Artillaries and Abillamentes of warre
 vndrewrytyn that is to Say**

Mayne mastes	j
Mayne Stayes feble	j
Mayne Shrowdes feble	xviiij
hallyers for the same feble	xviiij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes	xviiij
dedemenyen	xxxvj
pollankers feble	ij
Tyes for the mayne sayle ffeble	ij

Hallyers for the same ffeble	ij
Garnettes ffeble	ij
Mayne Liftes ffeble	ij
Mayne Bowelynes	ij
loffe takkes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
yerde Ropes ffeble	ij
Trusses ffeble	ij
Drynges ffeble	ij
lyche hokes of yron	ij
Ropes to the same ffeble	ij
loffe hokes of yron	ij
Ropes to the same feble	ij
Hokes for ffyssyng of Ankers	ij
Ropes to the same ffeble	ij
polyes bounde with yron for the mayne	
Tyes	ij
Mayne yerdes	ij
parell to the same	ij
Mayne Sayles feble	ij
Bonnettes to the same ffeble	ij
Toppes apon the mayne maste	ij
Toppe mastes	ij
Shrowdes to the same ffeble	vij
Sayles ffeble	ij
Stayes ffeble	ij
Tyes ffeble	ij
Hallyers to the same ffeble	ij
Bowelynes ffeble	ij
yerde Ropes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
fore mastes	ij
Stayes for the same ffeble	ij
Shrowdes ffeble	vij
Tyes for the foresayle	ij
Hallyers to the same ffeble	ij
Lyftes ffeble	ij

Bowelynes ffeble	ij
Takkes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
verde Ropes ffeble	ij
fore yerds	j
fore Sayles feble	j
Bonettes to the same	j
parell for the foresayle	j
Bowsprettes	j
Yerdes to the same	j
Sayles ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
verde Ropes ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	ij
Boye Ropes ffeble	ij
Boneaventure mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j
Shrowdes ffeble	iiij
Sayles ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	j
Trusses ffeble	j
owtelyggers at the Sterne	j
parelles	j
plompes for the seid Ship	j
Warpyng cablettes worne & ffeble	j
Cables of D ix lb weight worne & ffeble	
—j & of cccc di vij lb weight—j in	
all	ij
Ankers to the seid Ship	ij
polyes belongyng to the takle of the seid	
Ship	xvj
long ores for the seid Ship	liij
Botes to the seid Ship	j
Devettes to the same	j
ores to the seid bote	iiij

Ketylles of Brasse	.	.	.	.	j
lanternes	.	.	.	.	ij
Bowes	.	.	.	.	vj
Strynges	.	.	.	.	vj
Arowes	.	.	.	.	xxxv sheffes
Bylles	.	.	.	.	vij
Sperys	.	.	.	.	iiij

**The Kynges Newe Bark called the Marie
ffortune.**

Here ensue certeyn paymentes Costes and Charges By the Seyd Robert Brygandyn made hadde & Susteyned for & abought the edyfying & Newe makynge of our Sovereigne lorde the Kynges Newe Barke called the Marie ffortune with prouision of Stuff takle & Apparell for the Ryggyng and apparelyng of the same within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensuyth That is to Say

Costes & prouision of Stuff for the makynge of the Kynges Newe Bark called the Marie fortune

The Keele with the ij Stemes. ffyrste the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to Stonegre of Rye for the Kele with the ij Stemes Belongyng to the same & for certeyn tymbre for the Rother of the seid Ship by hym bought & prouided for the Begynnyng of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte viij^s v^d

Tymbre & Cloffeborde. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to diuerse & Soundrye personnes for Tymbre of theym bought for the edyfying & makynge of the seid Ship that is to say ffyrst to the seid Stonegre of Rye for xxⁱⁱ Tone Tymbre price the Tone iij^s iiij^d—lxvj^s viij^d Also to Pers Andrewe for iij Tone tymbre price the Tone iij^s iiij^d—x^s Also to laurence Phillipp for certeyn Scarffe Tymbre price

—viijs vjd Also for certeyn longe tymbre for wales of the seid ship price xv^s xjd for m^l di Trenayles pryce—ix^s vjd Also to William Davy for ij lode of Trenayle wode price ij^s To William Mosden for ij lode of Shores price ij^s To Pers Andrew for c di Cloffe borde price xxxiiij^s ijd c cloffeborde price xxij^s And for cccc Cloffeborde price the c xxvj^s viij^d—cvj^s viij^d So by hym bought and provided spent occupied & employed abought the edifying and making of the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xiiij^{li} xvij^s v^d

Cariage of Tymbre. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn hath payed to diuerse & Soundrie personnes for the Cariage of the foresaid tymbre & cloffeborde bothe by watyr & by lande That is to say To John Pelland Rychard Byrcheley of Bewelew¹ & dyverse other by couenaunt with theym made in Grete within the tyme of this Acompte xlv^s ijd

Saweborde Tymbre & Cloffborde. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ccc fote sawborde price the c ij^s viij^d—viijs Also ij peces of tymbre for the halse of the seyde Ship price xx^d And for certeyn cloffeborde & Raylles for the seyde ship price—ij^s ijd So by hym bought And upon making & Ryggyng of the seid Ship spent within the tyme of this Acompte xj^s x^d

Sawying of Tymbre. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed to John Arter of Cramebroke² Sawyer for the Sawying of m^lm^lm^ld fote Tymbre pryce of euery c sawying xij^d by conuenaunt with hym so made within the tyme of this Acompte xxxv^s

Yron worke Roffe nayle & clynche. Also payed in lykewyse to dyuerse & Soundrye personnes

¹ Beaulieu, Hampshire.

² Cranbrook, Kent, not far from Smalhithe.

for certeyn yron worke Rouff nayle & Clynche for the mak yng of the seyde Ship That is to say To Thomas Almound Smyth for dccc Roff & nayle price the c—iij^s iiij^d—xxvj^s viij^d; Also for c di Sharp nayle price iij^s iiij^d; dcccc Roff & nayle price the c iij^s—xxvij^s; c Sharpnayle price iij^s; d Roff & clynche price the c—ij^s viij^d—xiiij^s iiij^d; ccc Roff & nayle price the c—ij^s iiij^d—vij^s; cccc Roff & nayle price c xx^d—vj^s viij^d; c di Sharpnayle price—iij^s; cccc Roff & nayle price the c xx^d—vj^s viij^d; mⁱ Roff & nayle price the c ij^s—xx^s; mⁱc di Roff and nayle price the c ij^s iiij^d—xxvj^s x^d; for di c iiij peny nayle price ij^d; for nayles of diuerse Sortes price in grete—iij^s iiij^d; & for yron worke to the Rother & bondes of yron for the Capstene—iij^s iiij^d; Also to Stephyn Hamound Smyth for c di Sharpe nayle price—iij^s; also d Roff & nayle price the c xx^d—viij^s iiij^d; & for cariage of them from Rye to Smalehed iij^d; ccc Roff & nayle price c ij^s iiij^d—vij^s; c Roffe & nayle price xx^d; ccc Roffe & nayle price the c—ij^s iiij^d—vij^s; for Smale nayles of diuerse sortes price iij^s iiij^d; Also c nayles at vj^d the c And cc at iiij^d the c—xiiij^d; ccc Roffe & nayle price the c—xx^d—v^s; d Roff & nayle price the c ij^s—x^s; & for ccc Roff & nayle price the c ij^s iiij^d—vij^s; So by hym bought & spent abought mak yng of the seid Barke within the tyme of this Acompte . xⁱⁱ iij^s j^d

Pytche tarre okome and Talowgh. Also payed By the seid Robert Brygandyn for v barell pytche price the barell v^s iiij^d—xxvj^s viij^d And for vj barell Tarre pryce the barell iij^s—xxiiij^s di c okome price ij^s. Also for certeyn Talowgh for talowyng of the seid Ship price in grete—xx^s. So by hym bought & spent apon the edifying & mak yng of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte . lxxij^s viij^d

Boltes & nayles of yron. Also payed to William Atwyke for certeyn yron worke for the

seyd Ship pryce—iiij^s vj^d; Also a bolte of yron for the Steme of the seyde Ship weyng vij lb price x^d ob; Also for dc nayles price c vj^d—iiij^s; m^l nayles at iiij^d the c—iiij^s iiij^d; dc nayles at iiij^d the c—xviij^d; And for dc nayles price the c iiij^d—ij^s; So by hym bought and spent apon the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Accompte xv^s ij^d ob

Wages of Shipwrightes. Also the seyde Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of viij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the edifying makyng & Ryggyng of the seyde Bark called the marie ffortune from the xjth day of the Moneth of ffebruarye the xijth yere¹ of our Souerayne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxvjth day of the seyde Moneth next ensyng by the space of ij wekes within whuch tyme the seyde Shipwryghtes labored & wrought by the space of xj dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day vj^s v^d iiij of theym at vj^d by the day xxij^s ij of theym at iiij^d a man by the day vij^s iiij^d & an other at ij^d by the day xxij^d amountyng in all for the seyde xj dayes within the tyme of this Accompte To xxxvij^s vij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde viij personnes by the seyde ij wekes euery man takyng xiiij^d by the weke amountyng to xvij^s iiij^d

Yet Wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of x Shippwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the makyng & Ryggyng of the seyde Berke from the xxvjth day of ffebruarye the seyde xijth yere vnto the vth day of the Moneth of Marche next ensuyng by the space of oon weke within whuch tyme the seyde x personnes labored & wrought by the space of vj dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day iiij^s vj^d v of theym at vj^d a pece by the day xv^s oon of theym at v^d by the day ij^s vj^d ij of theym at iiij^d

¹ 1497.

a man by the day iiij^s & oon of theym at ij^d by the day xij^d amountyng in all for the seid vj dayes to

xxvj^s

Vitayle. Also payed for the Bouurde & Vitayle of the seid x personnes By the space of the seid weke euery man takyng xiiij^d by the weke amountyng within the tyme of this Accompte to . . . x^s x^d

Yet Wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xvij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng of the seid Barke ffrome the vth day of Marche the seid xijth yere vnto the xxvjth day of the same Moneth next ensuyng by the space of iij wekes within which tyme the seid xvij personnes labored & wrought the ffyrst ij wekes by the space of xij dayes & the iij^{di} weke by the space of iiij dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day x^s iiij^d vij of theym at vj^d by the day a man lvj^s oon of theym at v^d by the day vj^s viij^d iij of theym at iiij^d a man by the day—xvj^s oon of theym at ij^d by the day ij^s viij^d & iiij of theym at j^d ob a man by the day—viij^s whuch amounteth in all for the seid xvj dayes within the tyme of this Acompte to . . . iiijⁱⁱ xviiij^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bouurde & Vitayle of the seid xvij personnes by the seid iij wekes euery of theym takyng xiiij^d by the weke whuch amounteth to the somme of . . . lv^s iiij^d

Yet wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed by the seid Robert Brygandyne for the wages of xv Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the makyng of the seid Barke ffrome the xxvj day of Marche the seid xijth yere of Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the ixth day of Apryll next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid xv personnes labored & wrought by the space of ix dayes That is to sey the ffyrst weke by iij dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day—xxj^d vij of theym at vj^d apece by the day—x^s vj^d oon of theym at v^d by the day

—xv^d ij at iiij^d—ij^s another at ij^d—vj^d And iiij at j^d ob—xiiij^d ob amountyng for the seid iiij dayes to xvij^s j^d ob And the other weke by vj dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day—iiij^s vj^d vij of theym at vj^d apeece by the day—xxj^s oon at v^d—ij^s vj^d oon at iiij^d—ij^s another at ij^d—xij^d & iiij at j^d ob apeece by the day iiij^s amountyng for the seyde vj dayes to xxxiiij^s in all for the seid ix dayes amounteth to the Somme of l^s j^d ob

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seyde xv personnes for the seid ij wekes euery of theym takyng at the Rate of xiiij^d by the weke amountyng to xxxij^s vj^d

Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xvj Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng Apon makyng of the seid Barke from the ixth day of Apryll the seyde xijth yere vnto the xxiiijth day of the same Moneth that is to say by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid xvj personnes labored & wrought by the space of xij dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day vij^s vij of theym at vj^d by the day xliij^s ij of theym at v^d apeece by the day x^s oon of theym at iiij^d by the day iiij^s Another at ij^d—ij^s & iiij at j^d ob a man by the day iiij^s vj^d Amountyng in all for the seid xij dayes to lxxj^s

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xvj personnes by the seid ij wekes euery man takyng xiiij^d by the weke Amountyng to xxxiiij^s viij^d

Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes. Also payed ffor the wages of xiiij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the makyng of the seid Barke from the xxiiijth day of Apryll the seid xijth yere vnto the xxxth day of the same Moneth next ensuyng by the space of oon weke within which tyme the seid xiiij personnes labored & wrought by the space of

v dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day ij^s xj^d vj of theym at vj^d a man by the day xv^s ij of theym at v^d a man by the day iiij^s ij^d on at iiij^d xx^d An other at ij^d by the day x^d And iij at j^d ob a man by the day xxij^d ob Amountyng in all for the seid tyme to the somme of xxvj^s v^d ob

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewise for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xiiij personnes by the seid weke euery man takyng xiiij^d by the weke amountyng to xv^s ij^d

Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of xiiij Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought makyng the seid Barke frome the lest day of Apryll the seid xijth yere vnto the xiiijth day of May next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within whuch tyme the seid xiiij personnes labored & wrought by the space of ix dayes oon of theym at vij^d by the day v^s iiij^d vj other at vj^d a man by the day xxvij^s oon at v^d iiij^s ix^d another at iiij^d by the day iij^s oon at ij^d—xviij^d iij at j^d ob by the day a man iij^s iiij^d ob amountyng in all to xliij^s x^d ob

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid xiiij personnes for the forsayd ij wekes euery of theym tekyng after the Rate of xiiij^d by the weke amountyng to . . . xxviij^s ij^d

Yet Wages of Shipwrightes. Also payed in lykewyse for the wages of x Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng abought the makyng of the seid Bark ffrom the xiiijth day of the Moneth of May in the foresayd xijth yere vnto the xxjth day of the seid Moneth that is to say by the space of oon weke within whuch tyme the seid x Shippewryghtes labored & wrought by the space of iiij dayes oon of theym at vij^d—ij^s iiij^d iij of theym at vj^d—vj^s oon at v^d—xx^d Another at iiij^d—xvj^d oon at ij^d—viij^d iij at j^d ob A man by the day—xviij^d whuch amounteth in all to xiiij^s vj^d



Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid x personnes for the seid weke euery man takyng xij^d for the weke amountyng to x^s x^d

Yet wages of Shipwryghtes. Also payed by the seid Robert Brygandyne for the wages of vj Shipwryghtes laboryng & workyng about the making of the seid Ship ffrome the xxjth day of the Moneth of May in the xijth yere of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the iiijth day of June next ensuyng by the space of ij wekes within which tyme the seid vj personnes labored & wrought by the space of ix dayes oon of theym takyng vij^d —v^s iij^d another vj^d—iiij^s vj^d the iiij^{di} v^d by the day iij^s ix^d the iiijth iij^d—iiij^s the vth ij^d—xviij^d the vjth j^d ob—xiiij^d ob—apece by the day—amountyng in all to xix^s j^d ob

Vitayle. Also payed in lykewyse for the Bourde & Vitayle of the seid vj personnes by the seyde ij wekes euery of theym takyng after the Rate of xij^d by the weke xiiij^s

Yet Wages of Shipwryghtes. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages of John Porfeld & his man Shipwryghtes & to William Moon Carpenter laboryng & workyng apon the seid Ship at Wynchelse by the space of xij dayes That is to say the sayd John Porffeld & his servaunt by viij dayes his selff at vj^d—iiij^s & his servaunt at j^d ob by the day xij^d And the seid William Moon by iiij dayes at v^d by the day xx^d Amountyng in all for the foresayd xij dayes within the tyme of this Accompte to vj^s viij^d

Vitayle. Also payed for the Bourde & Vitayle as well of the seid John Porffeld & his servaunt ij^s by the seid viij dayes as of William Moon by the seid iiij dayes viij^d ych of theym takyng after the Rate of xij^d by the weke ij^s viij^d

Somme of All manner of provisions of Stuff Costes
& Expences of makyng the Marye Fortune aforesaid

lxiiiij^{li} iiiij^s ij^d ob

The Mayne Maste. Also payed in lykewyse
for the mayne maste that belongeth to the seid Bark lx^s
with the conveyance of the same frome Wynchelse
to Smalehed viij^d By hym bought for the behoff of the
seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte lx^s viij^d

The Mayne yerde with other mastes. Also
payed by the seid Robert Braygandyn for the fore-
maste & an owteleggere a Sterne for the seid Ship
—viij^s viij^d for the Bowsprete iiiij^s iiiij^d the mayne
yerde with a parell—vj^s viij^d the meson Mast &
meson yerde with a parell—vij^s the yerde to the
foresayle with a parell & the yerde for the spret
Sayle A toppe maste & a yerde to the same ij^s &
for an other foremaste vj^s viij^d So by hym bought
within the tyme of this Acompte . xxxv^s iiiij^d

Canvas Also payed in lykewyse to Pers
Slydyk of Bretton for viij boltes canvas price of
euery bolte xj^s viij^d—iiiij^{li} xiiij^s iiiij^d And to John
Bedeford of pole for viij boltes canvas price of every
bolte x^s—iiiij^{li} So by hym bought for the behoff of
the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte
viij^{li} xiiij^s iiiij^d

Sayletwyne Raddelyne & Nedylls. Also
payed by the seid Robert Brygandyn for xij lb sayle
Twyne price iiij^s vj^d Also for c nedylls price xij^d
for xij Smale nedylls price ij^d & for xxiiij lb Raddelyne
for the Shrowdes of the seid Ship—ij^s So by hym
bought [and spent upon] for makyng of the seyles
for the seyde Ship within the tyme of this Acompte
vj^s viij^d

Ankers. Also the seid Robert Brygandyn
hath payed for oon Anker price xxij^s An other
anker price xxiiij^s iiiij^d And for the Shute Anker of
the seid Ship pryce xxx^s So by hym bought for the



use & behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte lxxv^s iiij^d

Bote Ankers with other hokes & chaynes.

Also payed in lykewyse for an Anker & an hoke for the Bote of the seid Ship conteynyng in weight xiiij lb pryce the lb j^d ob—xxj^d And for a Chayne for the Botes Bow with ij loff hokes of yron weyng togeder xiiij lb price the lb j^d ob—xxj^d So by hym bought for the behoff of the seyde Bote within the tyme of this Acompte iij^s vj^d

Cables Cables Hawfers Tyes & other Cordage.

Also payed in lykewyse to diverse personnes for certeyn Cables Cables Hawfers Tyes & other cordage bought to the behoff of the seid Ship that is to say ffyrst to William Borell of Portesmouth for ij Cables oon of theym weyng dc di & xiiij lb the other weyng dxxviiij lb price the c weight xj^s—vj^{li} ix^s ix^d ob; ij other Cables conteynyng in weight betwyxt theym dcccc lb price the c—ix^s—iiij^{li} xij^d; also ij Mayne Tyes ij Mayne Shuttes with ij pendants for bower tackles conteynyng in weight cxviiij lb price in grete—ix^s vj^d; D weight smale ropes price the c ix^s—xlv^s; iij peces of Ropes for the mayne Shrowdes weyng ccxlvj lb price the c ix^s—xxj^s x^d; the mayne Stay & ij takkes price x^s iiij^d; iij grete Craynelynes for the sayles of the seid Ship price iij^s iiij^d; iij Smale lynes for lachetes¹ & Robyns² to the seid Ship price ij^s iiij^d So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xv^{li} iiij^s j^d ob

Spruce bordes small mastes & speres.

Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed for vj spruce bordes iij Smale mastes and vj speres for warre by hym bought for the behoff of the seid Ship and Spent apon amending of the seid Ship in the

¹ Latches or Laskets securing the bonnets to the courses.

² Robands or Robbens, bands for a *ro* or *ra*, a yard.

forecastell within the tyme of this Acompte price in grete vj^s viij^d

Skoperlethers & Skopernayles. Also the said Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ix Skopperlethers¹ pryce—iiij^s & for D skopernayles price the c iiij^d—xx^d So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship And spent apon the same within the tyme of this Acompte iiij^s viij^d

A pompe. Also payed in lykewyse for a pompe to the seid Ship—iiij^s & for a Clampte iiij^s & a pompe lether—iiij^d belongyng to the same by hyme bought & annexed [& spent] to the use of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte iiij^s iiij^d

Ores. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to Adryan Lokyer Berebruer of Hampton for xxx long ores price the pece xvij^d—xlv^s And for cariage of the same frome Hampton to Portesmouth ij^s iiij^d—xlvij^s iiij^d Also for l long ores which were bought at Depe pryce the pece xij^d—l^s & for ix ores for the bote of the seid Ship price in grete vj^s So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompt ciij^s iiij^d

Soundyng ledes with lynes. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ij Soundyng ledis pryce the pece xij^d—ij^s And for iiij Soundyng lynes to the same ij of theym at ix^d apece xvij^d & oon at viij^d—ij^s ij^d So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte² iiij^s ij^d

Chaynes Boltes Garlandes & other Necessaries of yron. Also payed in lykewyse to William Almounde for xiiij chaynes which be fastened

¹ Round leathers nailed over scupper holes (*Nomenclator Navalis*).

² By 1514, if not at this date, the usual length of a sounding line was 40 fathoms, e.g. 'j soundyng lede of xl fadomes,'—stores of Mary Rose.

with boltes of yron to the sydes of the seid Ship for to serue to the Shrowdes pryce in grete xix^s ij^d; Also a color¹ of yron with a bolte which is annexed to the Stay of the seid Ship an hoke for fyshyng of Ankers & for a lych hoke price iij^s v^d; ij payer of chaynes hokes for Ketylles pryce viij^d; j bolte of yron whuch servyth to the mayne maste of the seid Ship & bondes of yron Annexed to the Roder with a bolte of yron to the same price in grete xxij^d; And to Thomas Gray for certeyn nayles with a chayne of yron for the skottelles of the haches price xxij^d; ij cheselles of yron belongyng to the seid Ship price viij^d; ij forelokes of yron conteynyng in weight vj lb price the lb j^d ob—ix^d; A Garland of yron for the toppe maste with certeyn nayles to the same pryce xvj^d & for an Ankere Stoke whuch serueth to oon of the Ankers of the seid Ship pryce—viij^d So by hym bought employed annexed & spent apon the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte xxix^s viij^d

Poleys. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for a dossen poleys price iij^s viij^d a dossen Smale polleys pryce—iij^s & for iij doble polleys and iij Syngle polleyes price xiiij^d So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte viij^s ix^d

Compasses Rynnyng Glasses Ketylles & lanterns. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for ij Compaseys and a Rynnyng Glasse pryce ij^s ij^d Also a Ketyll for to hete pytche in pryce vij^s Also on other Ketyll To dresse in mette price—v^s iij lanternes pryce xxj^d So by hym bought to the behoff of the seid Ship vithin the tyme of this Acompte xv^s xj^d

Hyre of the Grounde wher the seid Ship was made. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne

¹ Collar.

hath payed to Ales Brygandyne for the hyre of the Grounde wher as the seid Ship was made & the Workehouse Belongyng to the same By Convenaunt made vith herre in grete within the tyme of this Acompte vj^s viij^d

Tymbre for ladders with the Workmanship. Also payed in lykewyse for a longe pece of Tymbre for to make ij ladders for to Shep men and vnshipmen with & for Sawyng of certeyn tymbre whuch was necessarie for the seid Ship pryce in grete—ij^s And for the wages of ij Carpenters whuch made the seid ledders and legges of tymbre xxviij dedemenyen & a Devett of tymbre for the same iij^s iij^d By convenaunt so made with theym in Grete within the tyme of this Acompte vij^s iij^d

Makyng of an Ankere Stoke and Shutyng the Ankere. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the Shuttyng of an Anker that belongeth to the seid Ship—iij^s Also for an handesaw price vj^d And for hewyng & Sawyng of an Ankere Stoke—viij^d Also to certeyn Shipwryghtes that wrought of the seid Ship at Sandwich—ij^s iij^d by convenaunt made with theym in grete within the tyme of this Acompte viij^s vj^d

Makyng of the Sayles & conveyance of Canvas. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed to viij workemen laboryng & workyng apon makyng and Sewyng of the sayles of the seid Ship by the space of ij wekes ych of theym at xij^d by the weke—xvj^s Also for the vitayle of the seid viij personnes by the seid ij wekes ych of theym at ix^d by the weke—xij^s Also for the hyre of a Bote and ij men that conveyed the Canvas for the seid Sayles frome Shoram to Winchelse—vj^s by Convenaunte made in Grete within the tyme of this Acompte

xxxiiij^s

Conveyance & loggyng the seid Ship in

the water at Smalhed. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the vitayle of certeyn personnes that conveyed the seid ship frome Smalhed vnto Wynchelse—vij^s vj^d. Also ther was spent in brede and Bere apon certeyn personnes that holpe to loge¹ the seid Ship in the water at Smalehed to the valewe of—v^s. By the seid Robert Brygandyne bought & spent within the tyme of this Acompte xij^s vj^d.

Rewardest. Also payed in lykewyse to John Whalle Towardes his costes Rydyng up to London for to ffeche Money for Ryggyng And ffynissyng of the seid Ship in Rewarde within the tyme of this Acompte vj^s viij^d.

Wages & Vitayle. Also the seid Robert Brygandyne hath payed for the wages & vitayle of Thomas Harres Keper of the seid Barke frome the xth day of the moneth of Nouembre in the xijth yere² of our Soueraigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth vnto the xxth day of Januarie next ensuyng by the space of x wekes Takynge by the weke for his wages xij^d. And for hys vitayle xiiij^d. Amountyng in all for the seid x wekes within the tyme of this Acompte to the Somme of xxj^s viij^d.

Somme of the prouisions and Empcions of takle & apparell for the Swepestake³ aforesaid

xlviij^{li} xij^s ix^d ob

Somme Totell of almaner Costes Charges & Expences concernyng the makynge with takelyng & apparelyng the Kynges Bark called the Marye ffortune aforesaid cx^{li} xvii^s

¹ To launch. The festivities seem to have been moderate. When the Henry Grace à Dieu was brought into dock at Portsmouth for repair in 1524 the assistants consumed, in one day, 8 quarters of beef, 42 dozen loaves of bread and four tuns of beer.

² 1497.

³ Clerical error for Mary Fortune.

**Thacompte of Stuff takle and apparell
ordinaunce artillerie & Abillamentes of
warre apperteynyng to the Marye ffortune
aforeseid.**

Here ensueth thacompte as well of all maner of Stuff takle and apparell ordinaunce artillaries and Abillamentes of Warre By the seid Robert Brygandyne bought and prouided To & for the vse of the seid Ship As of all maner of ordinaunce Artillaries and Abillamentes of warre By the seid Robert Brygandyne Receyved for the behoff of the seid Ship with all maner of delyuerances perusynge employmentes expences losse and waste of the same Stuff takle store and other the premisses within the tyme of this Acompte As here after ensueth That is to say

ffyrst the seid Shyp with certeyn Stuff Takle and apparell with other Necessaries bowght to the vse of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Mayne mastes	j
Chaynes for shrowdes	xiiij
Dedemenyen	xxviiij
fore mastes	ij
Bowsprettes	j
Mayne yerdes	j
Mayne parell	j
Meson mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j
parell to the same	j
fore yerdes	j
parell to the same	j
yerdes to the spretesayle	j
Toppe mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j
Canvas	xvj boltes
Sayle Twyne	xij lb

Sayle Nedylls	cxij
Radelyng	xxiiij ^{lb}
Hokes of yron to ffyshe Ankers	j
Ankers to the seid Ship	iiij
Ankers to the bote of the seid Ship	j
pompes	j
ores grete and Smayle	iiij ^{xx} ix
Soundyng leedes	ij
Sowndyng lynes	iiij
lyche hokes	j
polleyes of diuerse sortes	xxx
Bote hokes	j
loff hokes	ij
Chaynes for the botes Bow	j
Chayne hokes for Ketylles	ij payer
Chesylles of yron	ij
Compasses	ij
Rynnyng Glasses	j
Ketylles to hette in pyche—j & to Sethe in mete—j in all	ij
lanternes	iiij
ladders for shippyng & vnshippyng of men	ij
Speres	vj
Devettes for the Bote	j
owtelyggers for Sterne	j
Cables of vjc di xiiij lb weight—j of dxxviiij lb weight—j of dcccc lb weight—ij in all	iiiiij
Mayne Tyes	ij
Mayne Shuttes	ij
pendantes for Bower takles	ij
Smale Ropes of v weyght	xvj
Ropes of ccxlvj lb weight	iiij
Mayne Stayes	j
Mayne Takkes	ij

Grete Cranelynes	iiij
Smale lynes for lachettes & Robyns for the sayles of the seid Ship	iiij
Handesawes.	j

**Stuff takle & apperell wrought & made of
the Kynges Stuff for the Behoff of the seid
Ship within the Tyme of this Acompte.**

Mayne Shrowdes	xiiij
Hallyers to the same	xiiij
Hallyers for Bower takles	ij
Bowelynes to the same.	ij
yerderopes	ij
Halyers to the mayne sayle	j
lyftes	ij
Trusses	j
Drynges	j
Hoke ropes to ffyshe Ankers	j
Ropes for loff hokes	j
Ropes for leche hokes	j
Garnettes to the mayne takle	j
Stayes to the Toppemaste	j
Shrowdes to the same	iiij
Tyes to the toppe sayle	j
Hallyers to the same	j
Bowelynes to the same.	ij
Yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Stayes to the foremaste	j
Shrowdes to the same	vj
Tyes for the foresayle	j
hallyers to the same	j
lyftes to the same	ij
Bowelynes to the same.	ij
Takkes for the foresayle	ij

Shuttes the same	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Tyes for the sprete sayle	j
yerde Ropes to the same	ij
Shuttes to the same	ij
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure maste	iiij
Tyes for the Boneaventure sayle	j
Hallyers to the same	j
Shuttes to the same	j
Mayne Sayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
foresayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
Sprette Sayles	j
Boneaventure sayles	j
Toppesayles	j
Boye ropes	ij

**Ordinance artillerie & abillamentes of warre
receyued of Syr Robert Clyfford Knight
Maister of the Kynges ordinance.**

Bowes	xxx
Strynges	iiij dossen
Arowes	lx shefes
Bylles	xxv
Speres	xv
Gonne poudre	di barell
Lede	di c weight
Dyce of yron	xlvj lb
Tampyons	ccc shotte

As in the acompte of the ordinance in thende of
this Boke more playnely Apperyth

**Somme Totall of all Stuff Takle & Apparell
ordinance Artillarie & Abillamentes of
warre with other Necessaries Aforesaid.**

Mayne Mastes	j
Mayne Shrowdes	xiiij
Hallyers to the same	xiiij
Chaynes of yron to the Shrowdes	xiiij
Dedemenyen to the same	xxviiij
Mayne stayes	j
Mayne Tyes	ij
Mayne Shuttes	ij
pendentes for Bower takles	ij
Hallyers to the same	ij
Hallyers to the Mayne sayle	j
Garnettes	j
Mayne Takkes	ij
Mayne lyftes	ij
Mayne Bowelynes	ij
yerde ropes for the Mayne sayle	ij
Trusses to the mayne sayle	j
Drynges	j
lyche hokes of yron	j
Ropes to the same	j
loff hokes of yron	ij
Ropes to the same	j
Hokes of yron for to fysshe Ankers	j
Ropes to the same	j
Mayne yerdes	j
parell to the Same	j
Mayne Sayles	j
Bonettes to the same	j
Toppe mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j
Sayles to the same	j
Stayes to the toppemaste	j
Shrowdes to the same	iiij

Tyes for the toppe sayle	.	.	.	j
hallyers to the same	.	.	.	j
Bowelynes to the same	.	.	.	ij
yerde Ropes to the same	.	.	.	ij
Shuttes to the same	.	.	.	ij
foremastes	.	.	.	ij
Stayes to the same	.	.	.	j
Shrowdes to the same	.	.	.	vj
Tyes to the foresayle	.	.	.	j
Hallyers to the same	.	.	.	j
lyftes to the same	.	.	.	ij
Bowelynes to the same	.	.	.	ij
loff takkes to the same	.	.	.	ij
Shuttes to the foresayle	.	.	.	ij
yerde ropes to the same	.	.	.	ij
foreyerdas	.	.	.	j
foresayles to the same	.	.	.	j
Bonettes to the same	.	.	.	j
A parell for the foresayle	.	.	.	j
Bowsprettes	.	.	.	j
yerdes to the same	.	.	.	j
Sayles to the same	.	.	.	j
Tyes for the spreite sayle	.	.	.	j
yerde ropes to the same	.	.	.	ij
Shuttes for the same	.	.	.	ij
Boneaventure mestes	.	.	.	j
yerdes to the same	.	.	.	j
Sayles to the same	.	.	.	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure Maste	.	.	.	iiij
Tyes to the same	.	.	.	j
hallyers to the same	.	.	.	j
Shuttes to the same	.	.	.	j
Oweteleggers at Sterne	.	.	.	j
parell to the Boneaventure sayle	.	.	.	j
Boye Ropes	.	.	.	j
Cables of dc di xiiij lb weight—j of				
dxxviiij lb weight—j of dcccc weight				
—ij in all	.	.	.	iiij

Smale ropes of D weight	xvj
Ropes of ccxlvj lb weight	iiij
Crankelynes	iiij
Smale lynes for lachettes & Robynes	iiij
Canvas	xvj boltes
Sayle Twyne	xij lb
Sayle nedylles Grete & Smale	cxij
Raddelyne	xxiiij lb
Sowndyng lynes	iiij
Soundyng leedes	ij
Ankers of divers sortes Belongyng to the seid Ship—iiij & to the Ships Bote—j in all	iiij
long ores to Rowe with in the seid Ship	iiij
Shorte ores forr the Bote of the seid Ship	ix
pompes Belongyng to the seid Ship	j
poleyes of diuerse sortes whuche ben annexed to the Takle Belongyng vnto the seid Ship—ij dossen poleys doble—iiij Syngle iiij in all—vj	xxx
Botes to the seid Ship	j
Chaynes of yron in the seid Botes Bow	j
Devettes of tymbre to the seid Bote	j
Bote hokes	j
Chayne hokes for Ketylles	ij payer
Chessell of yron	ij
Compasses	ij
Rynnyng glasses	j
Bowes	xxx
Strynges	iiij dossen
Arowes	lx shefes
Bylles	xxv
Speres	xxj
Gonne poudre	di barell
Lede	di c weight
Dyce of yron	xlvj lb
Tampyons	ccc shotte

Ketylles to hete in pyche—j	and to	
sethe in mete—j	in all	ij
lanternes		iiij
ladders		ij
handesawes		j

Deliverances perusynges & otherwise demening of the Stuff Takle & apparel with other premisses Aforesaid.

Stuff spent & employed in makying of takle & apperell for the seid Shippe

ffyrst there is employed annexed & spent the percells of Stuff Ensuyng in New makying of takle & apperell for the Behoff of the seid Ship That is to say xvj smale Ropes of ɒ weight employed in makying of xiiij hallyers for the mayne Shrowdes ij mayne Bowlynes ij Ropes called yerde Ropes j Garnet to the same ij lyftes j Trusse j dryng An hoke Rope to ffysshe Ankers a Rope to the loff hoke j Rope to the Lych hoke j Stay for the Toppe Maste iiij Shrowdes for the same j Tye to the Toppe sayle j hallyere to the same ij Bowelynes ij yerde Ropes for the same ij Shuttes for the Toppe sayle j Stay for the foremaste vj Shrowdes to the same j Tye for the foresayle an hallyere for the same ij lyftes ij Bowelynes ij takkes ij Shuttes ij yerde ropes to the same A Tye to the sprete sayle ij yerde Ropes for the same ij Shuttes for the same iiij Shrowdes to the Boneaventure maste A Tye to the Boneaventure sayle j hallyere for the same j Shutte to the same ij hallyeres for pendants of Bower Takles And certeyn Bolte Ropes spent for Garnyshyng of the sayles that belong to the seid Ship Also iiij Ropes of ccxlvj lb weight Employed for makying of

xiiij Mayne Shrowdes ij Boye ropes & an hall-yere for the mayne sayle Also iiij Craynklynnes Employed annexed & spent for makynge of olyett hooles¹ with other necessaries for the seid sayles that belong to the seid Ship Also iiij Smale lynes employed annexed & spent in mekyng of lachettes & Robyns with other Necessaries for the seid sayles Also xvj boltes Canvas xij lb Sayle Twyne cxij sayle nedylles annexed occupied spent & Broken abought makynge of the sayles belongyng to the seid Ship that is to say the mayne sayle with j bonette the foresayle with j bonette sprete seile Boneaventure sayle & Toppe sayle Also xxiiij lb Raddelyne employed annexed Raddelyng of the Mayne Shrowdes of the seid Ship within the tyme of this Acompte

Stuff Takle apparell & other premisses perused broken wasted lost & spent within the tyme of this Acompte.

Also ther ys spent perused broken loste & wasted To and for the defence & saff kepeyng of the seid Shippe As well Beyng in the Kynges Warres in hys noble Army upon the see in the Costes of Skotteland Ayenst his Auncyent Enemes And Rebelles of Scoteland as Restyng in Soundrie havens and places within this Realme thies percelles of Stuff Takle & Apperell and other Abillamentes of Warre ensuyng within the tyme of this Acompte That is to say

fforemastes	.	.	.	.	.	j
longe ores.	.	.	.	.	.	xxviiij
Shorte ores for the Bote	.	.	.	.	.	iiij
Bowes	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
Strynges	.	.	.	.	.	iiij dossen

¹ Eyelet-holes.

Arowes	.	.	.	.	.	xxx sheffes
Bylles	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
Speres	.	.	.	.	.	ix
Gonne poudre	.	.	.	.	.	di barell
lede	.	.	.	.	.	di c weight
dyce of yron	.	.	.	.	.	xlvi lb
Tampoons	.	.	.	.	.	ccc shotte
ladders	.	.	.	.	.	ij
handsawes	.	.	.	.	.	j

**And so Remayneth the seid Ship in the
Kýnges haven at Wynchelse the laste Day
of this Acompte with the Stuff Takle &
Apperell ordinance Artillerie & Abilla-
mentes of warre vndrewrytyn that is To
say**

Mayne Mestes	.	.	.	.	.	j
Mayne Shrowdes feble	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
Hallyers to the same feble	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
Chaynes of yron for the Shrowdes	.	.	.	.	.	xiiij
dedemenyen	.	.	.	.	.	xxviiij
Mayne Stayes feble	.	.	.	.	.	j
Mayne Tyes feble	.	.	.	.	.	j
Mayne Shuttes feble	.	.	.	.	.	ij
pendentes for Bower Takles	.	.	.	.	.	ij
hallyers to the same feble	.	.	.	.	.	ij
hallyers for the Mayne sayle ffeble	.	.	.	.	.	j
Garnettes ffeble	.	.	.	.	.	j
Mayne liftes feble	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Mayne Bowelynes feble	.	.	.	.	.	ij
yerde Ropes for the Mayne sayle feble	.	.	.	.	.	ij
Trusses ffeble	.	.	.	.	.	j
Drynges ffeble	.	.	.	.	.	j
lyche hokes of yron	.	.	.	.	.	j
Ropes to the same feble	.	.	.	.	.	j
loff hokes of yron	.	.	.	.	.	ij

Ropes to the same ffeble	j
Hokes of yron for to ffysse Ankers	j
Ropes to the same feble	j
Mayne Takkes	ij
Mayne yerdes	j
A parell to the same feble	j
Mayne sayles feble	j
Bonettes to the same	j
Toppe mastes	j
yerdes to the same	j
Sayles to the same	j
Stayes to the toppe maste	j
Shrowdes to the same ffeble	iiij
Tyes for the Toppe sayle feble	j
hallyers to the same feble	j
Bowlynes to the same ffeble	ij
Ropes called yerde Ropes to the same ffeble	ij
Shuttes for the same ffeble	ij
foremastes	j
Stayes to the same ffeble	j
Shrowdes to the same ffeble	vj
Tyes for the same ffeble	j
lyftes ffeble	ij
Bowelynes ffeble	ij
loffe takkes ffeble	ij
Shuttes ffeble	ij
yerde Ropes ffeble	ij
fforeyerdes	j
fforesayles ffeble	j
Bonettes to the same ffeble	j
parell to the fforesayle	j
Bowesprittes	j
yerdes to the same	j
sayles to the same ffeble	j
Tyes ffeble	j
Yerde Ropes to the same ffeble	ij

Shuttes to the same ffeble	ij
Boneaventure mestres	j
Yerdes to the same	j
sayles ffeble	j
Shrowdes for the Boneaventure Maste ffeble	iiij
Tyes ffeble	j
Hallyers to the same ffeble	j
Shuttes ffeble	j
owte lyggers at Sterne	j
parell for the boneaventure Meste	j
Boye Ropes ffeble	ij
Cables of dc di xiiij lb weight—j of dxxviiij lb weight—j and of ix c weight worne & ffeble ij in all	iiij
Soundyng leedes	ij
Soundyng lynes	ij
Ankers to the seid Ship iiij & to the Shippes Bote j in all	iiij
long ores to the seid Ship	liij
Shorte ores for the Ships Bote	vj
pompes for the seid Ship	j
poleys of diuers sortes that beyn annexed to diuers takles in the seid Ship	xxx
Botes to the seid Ship	j
Chaynes of yron in the Botes Bowe	j
Devettes of tymbre to the seid Bote	j
Bote hokes	j
Chayne hokes for Ketylles	ij payer
Ketylles to hete in pytche—j And to Sethe in Mete—j in all	ij
Chesselles of yron	ij
Compasces for the seid Ship	ij
Rynnyng Glassez	j
lanternes	iiij
Bowes	xvj
Strynges	j dossen

Arrowes	.	.	.	.	.	.	xxx sheffes
Bylles	.	.	.	.	.	.	xij
Speres	.	.	.	.	.	.	xij

**Thacompte of Stuff Store & other Artillarie
Apperteynyng to the Kynges Blokkehousse
at Portesmouth**

Here ensueth thacompte of Stuff Store Artilleries and other Abillamentes for the Warre by the seid Robert Brygandyne Receyved At our Sovereigne lorde the Kynges Blokkehousse at Portesmouth the ffyrst day May in the xth yere¹ of our seid Sovereigne lorde Kyng Henry the vijth whuch day the seid Robert Brygandyne ffyrst toke the seid Blokkehousse in to his handes and Guydyng by the vertu of his office As here after ensueth.

That is to say

Grete Serpentyne of yron	.	.	.	j
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	iiij
Morderers of yron	.	.	.	ij
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	iiij
forelokes to the same	.	.	.	j
Stone Gonnes	.	.	.	j
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	j
fforelokes to the same	.	.	.	j
Stone Gonnes of yron	.	.	.	j
Chambers to the same	.	.	.	iiij
fforelokes to the same	.	.	.	j

Whereof the seid Robert Brygandyne ys to be Charged in his next Acompte

¹ 1495.

Ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of Warre

Here ensueth a declaracion made By the seid Robert Brygandyne of all the Ordinaunce Artillaries & Abillamentes of warre By hym receyved of Syr Robart Clyfford Knyght Maister of the Kynges ordinaunce by the handes of John Smyth yoman of the seid Ordinaunce for the ffurnysshing and Enarmyng of our Soveraigne lorde the Kynges Shippes appointed for to serve the Kyng in hys moste noble Army on the See Ayenste his Auncyent enemies and Rebelles of Scotland As By an Indenture Beryng Date the xxvjth day of Apryll in the xijth yere¹ of our seid Soveraigne lorde the Kynges Reigne ther vppon made more playnely Appereth

That is to say

Bowes	m ^l cccclvj
Strynges	xiiij grosse
Arowes	m ^l ccccxij sheffes
Bylles	dxvj
Speres	ccclix
Gonne Poudre	ij lastes iij banelles
lede	m ^l m ^l cccc lb
Dyce of yron	m ^l di cxiiij lb
Tampiones	vij ^m dcccc shotte

Whereof

Delyveraunces of the ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre Aforesaid to diverse & soundrie Shippes beyng in the Kynges warres that ys to say To

The Kynges ship called the Regent.

Bowes	cc
Strynges	v grosse

¹ 1497.

Arowes	.	.	.	.	.	cccc sheffes
Bylles	.	.	.	.	.	cc
Speres	.	.	.	.	.	c
Gonne Poudre	.	.	.	.	.	A laste
Lede	.	.	.	.	.	Dcccc weight di
Dyce of yron	.	.	.	.	.	ccc lb weight
Tampyones	.	.	.	.	.	m'm'm' shote

With the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in the Acompte of the seid Ship

The Kynges Ship called the Swepestake.

Bowes	.	.	.	.	.	xxx
Strynges	.	.	.	.	.	iiij dossen
Arowes	.	.	.	.	.	lx sheffes
Bylles	.	.	.	.	.	xxv
Speres	.	.	.	.	.	xv
Gonne Poudre	.	.	.	.	.	di barell
lede	.	.	.	.	.	di c weight
dyce of yron	.	.	.	.	.	xlvj lb
Tampiones	.	.	.	.	.	ccc shotte

With the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in thaccompt of the seid Ship

The Kynges ship called Marie fortune.

Bowes	.	.	.	.	.	xxx
Strynges	.	.	.	.	.	iiij dossen
Arowes	.	.	.	.	.	lx sheffes
Billes	.	.	.	.	.	xxv
Gonne Poudre	.	.	.	.	.	di barell
lede	.	.	.	.	.	di c weight
Dyce of yron	.	.	.	.	.	xlvj lb
Speres	.	.	.	.	.	xv
Tampyones	.	.	.	.	.	ccc shotte

With the whuch the seid Robert Brygandyne is charged in thaccompt of the seid Ship

The Anthony of Salteashe.

Bowes	xxx
Strynges	di grosse
Arowes	lx sheffes
Bylles	xx
Speres	x
Gonne Poudre	j barell
Dyce of yron	j quarteron weight
lede	di c weight
Tampyones	ccl shote

Whereof John Hawke capteyn of the seid Ship
is to Answere

The Henry of Brystoll.

Bowes	cxxx
Strynges	ij grosse di
Arowes	cclx sheffes
Bylles	iiij
Speres	iiijx
Gonne Poudre	iiij banelles di
Dyce of yron	cc lb
lede	cccc weight
Tampyones	mcc shotte

Wherof Sir Robert Poynes Knyght capteyn of
the seid Ship is to Answere

The Marye Byrde of Brystoll.

Bowes	lxx
Strynges	A grosse
Arrowes	cxl sheffes
Billys	xxxv
Speres	xxxv
Gonne Poudre	ij banelles
Dyce of yron	c lb

Lede cc weight
 Tamyones D shotte

Wherof Mores Barkley gent capteyn of the
 seyd Ship is to Answer

The Marye Towre of Brystoll.

Bowes lxx
 Strynges A grosse
 Arowes cxl sheffes
 Bylles xxxv
 Speres xxxv
 Gonne Poudre ij banelles
 Dyce of yron c lb
 Lede cc weight
 Tamyones D shotte

Wherof John Whyttyngton Capteyn of the seid
 ship is To Answer

The Andrew of Plymmouth.

Bowes lx
 Strynges A grosse
 Arowes cxx sheffes
 Billes xl
 Speres xx
 Gonne Poudre j barell di
 Dyce of yron iij quarterons
 Lede c di weight
 Tamyones D shotte

Wherof Henry Ley Capteyn of the seid Ship is
 to Answer

The Mychell of Dertemouth.

Bowes lxxvj
 Strynges xij dossen
 Arowes cxxxij sheffes

SHIPS' ORDNANCE STORES 343

Bylles	xlvj
Speres	xxiiij
Gonne Poudre	ij barell j fyrkyn
Dyce of yron	c j quarteron weight
lede	cc di
Tampyons	Dcc shotte
Wherof	¹ Capteyn of the

Seid ship is to Answere

The Bark of Pensaunce.

Bowes	xx
Strynges	iiij dossen
Arowes	xl sheffes
Bylles	xv
speres	xv
Gonne Poudre	di barell j fyrkyn
Dyce of yron	j quarteron weight
lede	di c weight
Tampyones	ccc shotte

Wherof John Bevell capteyn of the seid Ship is to answere

Delyuered to my Lorde Brokke capteyn of our souveraigne lorde the Kynges Ship called the Regent

Bowes	dl
-----------------	----

Syr Robert Wylloughby Knyght wherof the seid lorde Broke is to Answere

Somme Totall of the Delyveraunces of the Ordinaunce Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre aforesaid That is to say

Bowes	M'cclvj
Strynges	xiiij grosse
Arowes	M'ccccxij sheffes
Bylles	Dxxj
sperys	ccclix

¹ Blank in MS.

Gonne Poudre	ij lastes ij barell
lede	m ^l m ^l ccc di weight
Dyce of yron	m ^l xxxvj lb
Tampyones	vij ^m dl shotte

And so Remayneth of the seid ordinaunce
Artillarie & Abillamentes of warre in the Kepyng
of the seid Robert Brygandyne this parcelles
vnderwryten that is to say

Bowes	cc
Chestes to the same	iiij
Gonne poudre	A barell
Lede	di c weight
Dyce of yron	xxxiiij lb
Tampyones	cccl shotte

Whereof the seid Robert Brygandyne is to be
charged in his next Acompte

**Somme Totall of all the costes charges and
paymentes provisions & Expenses As
Aforesaid that is to say**

The Dokke the Dokke hede & gates of the same	ciiijxiiij ^{li} vj ^d ob q ^r
The Soueraigne With her grete Bote & Jolywatt	Diijxv ^{li} vj ^s v ^d
the costes of the Regent	m ^l xlj ^{li} xj ^s v ^d q ^r
the Costes of the Swepestake	cxx ^{li} iij ^s ij ^d
the Costes of the Marie ffortune	cx ^{li} xvij ^s
	m ^l m ^l lxj ^{li} xvij ^s vij ^d

And So the seid Robert Brygandyne Resteth in
Surplusage ¹ xiiij^s viij^d

¹ The Crown owes him 13s. 8d.

INDEX

Nautical words still in use are not indexed. Obsolete words are, for the most part, only indexed in relation to the page where they first appear, unless they occur again in a different form on a later page.

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>AFTERSKULLES, 193, 202
 Alawe, 176, 194
 Anchors, price of, 13, 246, 320, 321
 Anfeld, 88
 Arbitration, 248
 Astry, Ralph, 74
 Ayton, xlix, 103</p> <p>BALEN, 39
 Ballast, price of, 167
 Bayle, 195
 Beddes, 84
 Bees, 38
 Berd, Robert, xvi
 Betelles, 109
 Bitakles, 51
 Boats, xxvi, 14
 Boat tackles, xxvii
 Bolsters, 152
 Bolt, 206
 Bonnets, 40
 Bounty system, xxxi, xxxii
 Bowesesynges, 36
 Bowman, Piers, xvii
 Boxes, 84
 Brandon, Thos., 31, 42
 Brasses, 48
 Bray, Sir Reginald, xxii-xxiv, xxxviii, 47, 139, 140
 Brennyng, 16
 Brikelsey, 92
 Brittany, xxx
 Brome, 175
 Bryles, 48</p> | <p>Brygandyne, Robert, x, xix, xx, xxiv, xxxviii, xxxix, 135-8
 — Alice, xx, 324
 Brytton tackle, 188
 Bukhorne, 24
 Bull, Stephen, 128, 281
 Bumbardell, 86
 Bursledon, xxxvii, 22, 24, 27</p> <p>CADE, 17, 163
 Caggeyng, 12, 52, 192, 281
 Candles, price of, 177
 Cannon, xxxiv, 104
 — shot, xxxv, 104
 Canvas, xxvii, 13, 184, 206, 242, 262, 277, 297, 320
 Capel, Sir Wm., 25
 Capstans, 191, 192, 259
 Carpenters, wages of, 144-8
 Carriage of stores, cost of, 18, 26, 145, 146, 149, 150, 155, 175, 180, 186, 228, 230, 240, 248-51, 313
 Carrys, 151
 Cartclowts, 92, 150
 Cartsaddell, 86, 117, 124
 Carvel nails, 152, 228
 Carvel of Ewe, 28
 Casting caltraps, 83
 Catton, Wm., xvi
 Caulkers, 17, 178, 231-3
 Chains, iron mooring, xxix, 230, 239
 Charcoal, xxxv. <i>See also</i> Cole-poudre</p> |
|---|---|

- Chymell, 87
 Chymneys, 102
 Clerk of the Ships, character of
 office of, xiv, xv, xxiv ; the Clerks
 under John, xv ; under Henry
 V. and Henry VI., xvi ; under
 Edward IV., xvii ; under Henry
 VII., xviii-xx ; payments to
 Clerks, 7-11, 138-43
 Clifford, Sir Robert, 264
 Cloffborde, 292, 312, 313
 Clyvedon, Richard, xvi
 Coal, price of, 150
 Cobardes, 250
 Colepoudre, 97
 Colkes, 36
 Colpresses, 86
 Columbe of France, xxiii
 Combresale, Wm., xix, 66, 80, 81,
 156
 Compasses, price of, 323
 Conke, 100
 Cordage, xxvii, 12, 13, 20, 184, 196,
 206, 243-5, 262, 263, 274-6, 290,
 297, 321
 Cornish rebellion, xlv, xlv
 Courtemen, 154
 Cowhyng, 155, 167
 Crane line, 40
 Crown, gilt, 39
 Cuckold's Creek, 229
 Curtowe, 84

 DAGSWAYNS, 50, *n.* 4
 Dates, calculation of, 21 *n.*, 178 *n.*
 Daviottes, 49, 192
 Dedemeneyne, 38
 Demy launces, 102
 Destrelles, 192
 Dise, 83, 100, 195
 Dobles, 50
 Docks, xxxvii, 23, 26, 64, 67
 — dry, xxxvi, xxxviii
 Donage, 251
 Draughtes, 99, 107
 Drifattes, 87, 121
 Dryfte pynnes, 152
 Dryngs, 48

 EDWARD IV., restores navy, xiii,
 and administration, xiv

 Elston, 229, 238, 252
 Endes, 97, 126
 Engineering, naval, xxxix
 Expenditure, general naval, x, 33-5,
 143, 344
 — office, 33
 — on fortifications of Ports-
 mouth, xxxvi
 — on Portsmouth Dock, 143
 — on repairing Regent, 143
 — — — Sovereign, xli, 143

 FARE carts, 84
 Faucons, 97
 File, 90
 Flags, xxvi
 Flax, price of, 227
 Flowredelyeez, 190
 Fodre, 97
 Forest bills, 39
 Forlokkes, 84, 194, 247
 France, as a rival, xxx, xxxi

 GAFFOLLES, 110
 Gale, Thos., xviii
 Garlands, 189, 200, 322
 Gittons, 40, 260
 Gonne pekkes, 72
 — stokkes, 246, 290
 Governor, xiii, xxiii, 26-8, 70-4
 Grace Dieu (of Henry V.), xvi,
 xxxvii
 — — (of Edward IV.), xiii, xxiii,
 9, 20-3, 36-47
 — — (merchantman), xxxi
 Grapers, 50
 Greenwich, storehouse at, xxxvi
 Guldeford, Sir John, xxi
 — Sir Richard, xxi-xxiii, 70
 Guncarriages, xxxv
 Gunners, lv, 130
 Gunpowder, xxxv, 13, 20
 Gunstones, 69
 Gyes, 272

 HABERDYNE, 166
 Hakebusses, 50
 Halberds, 99, 117
 Hale, 99

- Haliers, 91
 Halse, 46
 Hamble river, xxxvi, xxxvii, 36
 Heggebilles, 97
 Henche poles, 37
 Henry V., navy at decease of, xi ;
 debts of, xii ; shipbuilding by,
 xiv
 Henry VI., navy under, xiii
 Henry VII., naval policy of, xi,
 xxxvi ; interest of, in navy, xxi ;
 building policy of, xxiii, xxxii ; in-
 augurates the bounty system,
 xxxii ; purchases foreign ships,
 xxxii, xxxiii ; and the Scotch war,
 xliv, xlv, l, li ; peaceful conclusion
 of his reign, lvi ; founds Ports-
 mouth dockyard, xxxvi
 Hoke ropes, 37
 Hundredweight, contents of, 243 n.
 Hungry, 112

 IRON, price of, 149, 173, 227

 JAMES IV., of Scotland, xliv-l
 Jayne, 7, 32, 79
 John de Fole, 29
 Jonkes, 49

 KAYES, 84
 Keeles, 72
 Keeper of the King's ships, *see*
 Clerk of the Ships

 LABOURERS, wages of, 144-8, 234
 Lanteres, 51, 56
 Lastage, 23
 Laten, 39
 Latescaltraps, 97
 Latheborde, 192
 Layners, 37
 Leather, 229
 — hungry, 112
 Leche hokes, 38, 268
 Libard, 92
 Litton, Sir Robert, 141, 142
 Lodemanage, 24
 Louffelawes, 192, 215

 Loves, 38
 Luffhooks, 73
 Lymores, 84
 Lynces, 84
 Lyneyer arrows, 96

 MALLS, 39
 Mantlet, 91, 99
 Mapoldes, 16
 Marespikes, 87
 Margaret, 29
 Martin Garsia, xiii, xxi, xxiii, 67-70
 Mary Fortune, xxix, liii, 312-37
 Mary Guldeford, xxi, 28, 78
 Mary of Portsmouth, 29
 Mary of the Tower, xiii, xxiii, xlii,
 12-20, 23, 26, 47-66, 75, 186, 247
 Mary Turberville, 29
 Masons, wages of, 230, 231
 Masts, xxv, xxvi
 — prices of, 14, 183, 241, 297, 320,
 321
 Maundes, 73, 197
 Merling irons, 56
 Messengers, payments to, 10, 30-2
 Miche (of a pump), 157, 209
 — (of a gun), 194, 247, 261
 Mylleyne nedylles, 242

 NAILS, price of, 15, 16, 150, 152,
 155, 173, 181, 228, 229, 293, 314
 Navy under Henry V., xi, xii, xiv ;
 under Henry VI., xii, xiii
 — under Edward IV., xiii
 Nest, John, xxxviii, 144, 146
 Norham Castle, xlv

 OAKUM, price of, 15, 175, 227, 294,
 314
 Oars, price of, 167, 185, 246, 298,
 322
 Officers, pay of, xlii, xliii, 20-9,
 161-72, 218-23, 353
 Oil, price of, 177, 225
 Outriggers, 51, 191

 PAGES, 22
 Pakke hokes, 38

- Palmer, Henry, 9, 10, 11, 30, 31
 Panell, 117
 Parliamentary grants, xlv
 Pavesses, 51, 95, 261
 Pay, xlii, xliii. *See also* Officers,
 pay of, and Seamen, pay of
 Paynters, 44, 68, 258
 Peall, 7
 Pellettes, 95, 97, 99, 100
 Pettes, 151
 Piles, 129
 Pitch, price of, 14, 152, 176, 181,
 224, 294, 314
 Plate, 88
 Plompes, 272, 311
 Poleis, 36, 74
 — price of, 323
 Pollankre, 47
 Portholes, xxvii
 Portsmouth dock, xxxv-xli, 142-60
 — fortifications of, xxxvi
 — stores at, 158, 160
 Pourte, keeper of the, 163, 164
 Prik, 99
 Prymers, 100
 Pump, price of, 298, 322
 Purser, 21
- QUAIR, 132
 Quarters, 235
- RATHES, 102
 Receipts, *see* Clerk of the Ships,
 payments to,
 Regent, x, xxiii, xxv, xxvi, xxviii,
 xxix, xlii, xliii, xlvii, liii, 218-90
 — cost of removing and unmoor-
 ing, 229, 230, 238, 252
 — — paving a kitchen in, 230
 Rennyng glasses, 51
 Rewards, 147, 148, 149, 252, 325
 Robinet, 89
 Roger, Elizabeth, xix
 — Joan, 5, 80
 — Thomas, ix, xvii-xix, xxiii;
 patent of, 3-6
 Rosin, price of, 177, 226, 294
 Rosses, 152
 Rove nails, 15
 Russewale, 38, 45
- SAIL needles, price of, 185, 297
- Sails, 206, 277, 299, 308, 324
 Saltpetre, xxxv
 Sawborde, price of, 226, 293
 Sawyers, wages of, 144-7, 180,
 235, 296, 313
 Say, 14, 40, 43
 Scopettes, 40
 Scotch war of 1496-7, xliv-lv
 Sculls, price of, 13
 Seamen, pay of, 17, 20-9, 161-72,
 218-23, 251, 253
 — Spanish, hired, 27, 32
 Serpentine, 19
 Shaffe hokes, 40, 46
 Sheaf of steel, 150
 Sheepskins, price of, 16, 174, 226,
 294
 Sheggye shevys, 251
 Sherehokes, 39
 Sheves, 36, 61
 Shipbuilding, xiii, xiv, 34
 Ships, armament of, xxiv, xxv, liii,
 55, 59, 69, 195, 216, 261, 274, 303,
 329, 339-343
 — building of, xxiii, xxiv, 9, 291,
 299, 312, 320, 325
 — Clerk of, *see* Clerk of the Ships
 — cost of keeping in harbour, 20-8,
 224, 254
 — decoration of, xxvi, 237
 — hired, xxxiii, xlvii, 9, 28, 29
 — repairs of, xiv, xvii, 181, 187
 — rigging of, xxv, xxvi
 — royal, hired out, xxx, xlii, 25, 57,
 58, 218
 — Spanish, xxxii, xxxiii, 9, 78
 Shipwrights, lv
 — wages of, 16, 17, 22, 153, 164,
 178-83, 231-3, 294-6, 315-19
 Shores, 175
 Shot, xxxv
 — of cables, 184, 244
 Shovels, price of, 15, 22, 185
 Shutying, 150
 Skopperlethers, price of, 298, 322
 Smythes coles, 174, 228
 — wages, 180, 236
 Somercastell, 176
 Somerset, Sir Charles, 78
 Soper, William, xvi
 Sovereign, x, xxi, xxiv-xxvi, xxviii,
 xl, xli, 34, 79, 161-218

- Sovereign, defending, from ice, 164
 Sounding leads, price of, 322
 — line, length of, 322 *n.*
 Spanish mediation between Henry
 VII. and James IV., 1-111
 Spynnyng, 153
 Stakes, 90
 Staves, 88
 Steel, price of, 150
 Stodynges, 48, 211
 Stok Bray, 250
 Stone guns, 194
 Storehouse at Greenwich, xxxvi, 9,
 10, 26, 30, 60, 74-81
 Stores sent north for Scotch war,
 82-132
 — expended in Scotch war, liii, liv
 Strakes, 96
 Strekeropes, 37, 255
 Styroppes, 152
 Surrey, Thomas Howard, Earl of,
 x, xlv-111
 Sweepstake, xxix, liii, 291-312
 Sye, 153, 293
 Symondes, Richard, xxi
- TAKETTS, 88
 Tallow, price of, 177, 225, 294, 314
 Tallowood, 227
 Tally, 8
 Tampons, 69
 Tar, price of, 14, 152, 177, 181, 224,
 294, 299, 314
 Tergo, 96
 Thrums, 16
 Tillettes, 110
- Timber, price of, 14, 151, 154, 176,
 226, 292, 312
 Tontight, 154, 186, 249, 250
 Toparmours, 14
 Touchpowder, 88
 Tramelles, 83
 Tree, 37
 Trestelles, 95
 Trussed, 82
 Tudor, Margaret, 111
 Tugges, 96
 Turberville, Sir John, 29, 41
 Tusserdes, 164
 Twys, 240
- VICTUALLING, xliii, 17, 20-8, 145-7,
 155, 161-6, 179, 180-3, 219-24,
 231-7, 253, 294-6, 315-19
- WALE trees, 72
 Waller, Alice, xxi
 Warbeck, Perkin, xlv-xlvi, 1, 111
 Wareley, Thomas, 139-42
 Warre takkes, 71, 199
 West trees, 50
 Waynscottes, 226
 Wheleropes, 37, 211
 Wheles, 189, 211
 Wilken rammers, 91, 156
 William of Wrotham, xv
 Willoughby de Broke, Robert,
 Lord, xlviii, 103
 Wollyng, 207
 Woolhouse at Southampton, 245
- YEOMAN of the Crown, xvi, xix, 28

THE NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY

PATRONS

H.R.H. THE DUKE OF SAXE-COBURG AND GOTHA, K.G., K.T., &c.
H.R.H. THE DUKE OF YORK, K.G., &c.

PRESIDENT

EARL SPENCER, K.G.

THE NAVY RECORDS SOCIETY, which has been established for the purpose of printing rare or unpublished works of naval interest, aims at rendering accessible the sources of our naval history, and at elucidating questions of naval archæology, construction, administration, organisation and social life.

The Society has already issued :—

In 1894 : Vols. I. and II. *State Papers relating to the Defeat of the Spanish Armada, Anno 1588*, edited by Professor J. K. Laughton.

In 1895 : Vol. III. *Letters of Lord Hood 1781–82*, edited by Mr. David Hannay.

Vol. IV. *Index to James's Naval History*, by Mr. C. G. Toogood, edited by the Hon. T. A. Brassey.

Vol. V. *Life of Captain Stephen Martin, 1666–1740*, edited by Sir Clements R. Markham.

In 1896 : Vol. VI. *Journal of Rear-Admiral Bartholomew James, 1752–1828*, edited by Professor J. K. Laughton, with the assistance of Commander J. Y. F. Sullivan.

Vol. VII. *Holland's Discourses of the Navy*, 1638 and 1658, edited by Mr. J. R. Tanner.

Vol. VIII. *Naval Accounts and Inventories in the Reign of Henry VII.*, edited by Mr. M. Oppenheim.

The volumes for next year will probably be Roll II. of Anthony's *Declaration of the Navy*, 1545, edited by Professor Elgar; *The Journal of Sir George Rooke*, 1700-2, edited by Mr. Oscar Browning; and *Papers relating to the Blockade of Brest*, 1803-5, edited by Mr. J. Leyland.

Other works in preparation are *State Papers, English and French, relating to the War with France in 1512-13*, to be edited by M. Alfred Spont; *State Papers relating to the Spanish War, 1585-87*, to be edited by Mr. Julian Corbett; *State Papers relating to the First Dutch War, 1652-54*, to be edited by Professor S. R. Gardiner; *Minutes of Courts-Martial and other Official Documents illustrating the Social Life and Internal Discipline of the Navy in the XVIIIth Century*, to be edited by Professor J. K. Laughton; *Journals and Letters of Admiral of the Fleet Sir Thomas Byam Martin, 1773-1854*, to be edited by Admiral Sir R. Vesey Hamilton.

Any person wishing to become a Member of the Society is requested to apply to the Secretary (Professor Laughton, King's College, London, W.C.), who will submit his name to the Council. The Annual Subscription is One Guinea, the payment of which entitles the Member to receive one copy of all works issued by the Society for that year. The publications are not offered for general sale; but new Members can obtain the volumes for previous years on payment of the back subscriptions.

December 1896.

DA 70 .N4 v.8 C.1
Naval accounts and inventories
Stanford University Libraries



3 6105 038 346 941

942.00k

N326

V. 8

ON-CIRCULATING

Stanford University Library
Stanford, California

In order that others may use this book, please
return it as soon as possible, but not later than
the date due.

